

FADE TO BLACK

with **JIMMY CHURCH**
PRESENTS

DR. JONATHAN REED

ET CONTACT, CRAFTS, and a CAMERA

MON AUG 15 LIVE

7:00 PM PT/10:00PM ET



1
00:04:08,110 --> 00:04:13,070
[Music]

2
00:04:19,270 --> 00:04:13,350
[Applause]

3
00:04:22,230 --> 00:04:19,280
[Music]

4
00:04:25,110 --> 00:04:22,240
the smoke radio for the masses headline

5
00:04:30,720 --> 00:04:25,120
edition july 8 1947

6
00:04:30,730 --> 00:04:35,909
[Music]

7
00:04:41,030 --> 00:04:38,710
i occasionally think how quickly

8
00:04:42,390 --> 00:04:41,040
our differences worldwide

9
00:04:45,110 --> 00:04:42,400
would vanish

10
00:04:46,970 --> 00:04:45,120
if we were facing an alien threat from

11
00:04:48,470 --> 00:04:46,980
outside this world

12
00:04:48,890 --> 00:04:48,480
[Music]

13
00:04:51,270 --> 00:04:48,900

[Applause]

14

00:04:54,070 --> 00:04:51,280

[Music]

15

00:04:56,790 --> 00:04:54,080

this is bay to black with your host

16

00:05:00,390 --> 00:04:56,800

jimmy church on the game changer radio

17

00:05:04,720 --> 00:05:02,550

i need your help to get to the year

18

00:05:09,430 --> 00:05:04,730

1985.

19

00:05:14,550 --> 00:05:11,430

you're listening to fate to flag with

20

00:05:22,230 --> 00:05:14,560

jimmy church on the game changer network

21

00:05:23,670 --> 00:05:22,240

[Music]

22

00:05:27,670 --> 00:05:23,680

good evening

23

00:05:31,590 --> 00:05:29,909

bespoke radio

24

00:05:33,350 --> 00:05:31,600

for the

25

00:05:35,029 --> 00:05:33,360

masses

26

00:05:37,350 --> 00:05:35,039

uh yeah man

27

00:05:40,029 --> 00:05:37,360

how you doing how you doing today is

28

00:05:41,749 --> 00:05:40,039

monday august 15

29

00:05:43,110 --> 00:05:41,759

2022

30

00:05:46,460 --> 00:05:43,120

tonight

31

00:05:54,870 --> 00:05:46,470

dr jonathan reed

32

00:05:56,230 --> 00:05:54,880

[Music]

33

00:05:57,990 --> 00:05:56,240

i would like to welcome everybody

34

00:06:00,550 --> 00:05:58,000

listening all around the world all

35

00:06:02,950 --> 00:06:00,560

across the united states

36

00:06:04,950 --> 00:06:02,960

hither and tether to and fro back and

37

00:06:08,550 --> 00:06:04,960

forth up and down east and west north

38

00:06:10,950 --> 00:06:08,560

and south far and near

39

00:06:14,950 --> 00:06:10,960

this is fade to black for kjcr the game

40

00:06:16,629 --> 00:06:14,960

changer and annex networks racehobbs

41

00:06:19,590 --> 00:06:16,639

i'm your host jimmy church what is

42

00:06:21,430 --> 00:06:19,600

cracking everybody how you doing

43

00:06:23,830 --> 00:06:21,440

how you doing

44

00:06:26,870 --> 00:06:23,840

man i've waited 27 years for tonight's

45

00:06:29,350 --> 00:06:26,880

show tonight we have very special guest

46

00:06:33,990 --> 00:06:29,360

dr jonathan reed is here we're going to

47

00:06:36,150 --> 00:06:34,000

be talking about his 1996 et encounter

48

00:06:38,790 --> 00:06:36,160

incredible

49

00:06:41,270 --> 00:06:38,800

tomorrow night

50

00:06:43,270 --> 00:06:41,280

we're off air

51
00:06:45,749 --> 00:06:43,280
i've still got to work i'm going to be

52
00:06:49,029 --> 00:06:45,759
over at you parks in los angeles in

53
00:06:50,870 --> 00:06:49,039
studio city i'll be speaking over there

54
00:06:53,189 --> 00:06:50,880
and you can get uh

55
00:06:54,790 --> 00:06:53,199
tickets last minute i guess if some are

56
00:06:57,189 --> 00:06:54,800
still available

57
00:06:59,749 --> 00:06:57,199
the links are below and you can go and

58
00:07:01,749 --> 00:06:59,759
visit uparsela.org

59
00:07:03,670 --> 00:07:01,759
and i think they have a meetup page too

60
00:07:05,189 --> 00:07:03,680
as well and

61
00:07:06,550 --> 00:07:05,199
and you can just show up at the door and

62
00:07:08,309 --> 00:07:06,560
see if you can get in

63
00:07:10,150 --> 00:07:08,319

we've got seating for 200 it's gonna

64

00:07:12,390 --> 00:07:10,160

sell out and i'll see everybody there

65

00:07:14,469 --> 00:07:12,400

tomorrow night we we're gonna broadcast

66

00:07:16,390 --> 00:07:14,479

live uh from there

67

00:07:18,309 --> 00:07:16,400

uh there's some logistics that uh

68

00:07:20,710 --> 00:07:18,319

stepped in the way so tomorrow night

69

00:07:22,629 --> 00:07:20,720

we're gonna run a best of replay

70

00:07:24,870 --> 00:07:22,639

and uh and then i'm just gonna go and

71

00:07:27,270 --> 00:07:24,880

and not have any stress

72

00:07:29,110 --> 00:07:27,280

of a live show i i just get to hang out

73

00:07:31,189 --> 00:07:29,120

with everybody over at you par so that

74

00:07:34,469 --> 00:07:31,199

is uh tomorrow night

75

00:07:36,629 --> 00:07:34,479

right here in los angeles california

76

00:07:37,990 --> 00:07:36,639

again the links are below

77

00:07:40,070 --> 00:07:38,000

and uh

78

00:07:43,749 --> 00:07:40,080

now the weekend of september 16th i'll

79

00:07:46,469 --> 00:07:43,759

be in joshua tree for a private sky

80

00:07:49,430 --> 00:07:46,479

and if you want to try to get an invite

81

00:07:51,670 --> 00:07:49,440

to that it's coming up in oh man

82

00:07:53,830 --> 00:07:51,680

uh in exactly a month you can go to

83

00:07:56,710 --> 00:07:53,840

forbidden knowledge that's what the four

84

00:07:58,710 --> 00:07:56,720

forbid knowledge club.com and mint

85

00:08:01,670 --> 00:07:58,720

yourself some nfts i think you've got to

86

00:08:03,589 --> 00:08:01,680

do 10 and you'll get your black card and

87

00:08:05,189 --> 00:08:03,599

get an invite

88

00:08:06,790 --> 00:08:05,199

and then right after that i'll be in

89

00:08:09,830 --> 00:08:06,800

egypt i'm going over to egypt for a

90

00:08:11,189 --> 00:08:09,840

couple of weeks uh with 80 friends and

91

00:08:14,230 --> 00:08:11,199

billy carson

92

00:08:17,550 --> 00:08:14,240

that is going to be amazing

93

00:08:20,070 --> 00:08:17,560

um and then coming up uh in april uh

94

00:08:21,510 --> 00:08:20,080

2023 it's april 7th through the 14th

95

00:08:23,430 --> 00:08:21,520

2023

96

00:08:27,350 --> 00:08:23,440

i will be hosting and presenting on the

97

00:08:29,749 --> 00:08:27,360

hidden secrets seminar at the c crews

98

00:08:31,990 --> 00:08:29,759

and lots of amazing speakers uh

99

00:08:33,110 --> 00:08:32,000

including scott walter and adam apollo

100

00:08:36,149 --> 00:08:33,120

nick pope

101
00:08:37,029 --> 00:08:36,159
brad olson vivian chauvet is going to be

102
00:08:39,430 --> 00:08:37,039
there

103
00:08:42,469 --> 00:08:39,440
and a bunch of other speakers so and the

104
00:08:45,590 --> 00:08:42,479
links for the cruise are down below uh

105
00:08:48,230 --> 00:08:45,600
right before that in february of course

106
00:08:50,230 --> 00:08:48,240
i will be hosting uh the conscious life

107
00:08:52,389 --> 00:08:50,240
expo right here in los angeles at the

108
00:08:55,430 --> 00:08:52,399
los angeles hilton

109
00:08:57,269 --> 00:08:55,440
at the los angeles airport at lax i do

110
00:08:58,470 --> 00:08:57,279
that every year and that's coming up in

111
00:09:00,070 --> 00:08:58,480
february

112
00:09:03,269 --> 00:09:00,080
so there you go i want you to get your

113
00:09:06,550 --> 00:09:03,279

free membership right now to the unex

114

00:09:08,710 --> 00:09:06,560

network it's easy to do go to on

115

00:09:11,110 --> 00:09:08,720

xnetwork.com

116

00:09:13,269 --> 00:09:11,120

and get signed up you'll get the free

117

00:09:16,230 --> 00:09:13,279

monthly newsletter you get access to

118

00:09:18,550 --> 00:09:16,240

their blog and content and event notices

119

00:09:21,269 --> 00:09:18,560

free digital copy of their quarterly

120

00:09:24,070 --> 00:09:21,279

magazine it's all simple to do go over

121

00:09:26,310 --> 00:09:24,080

to the xnetwork.com

122

00:09:28,550 --> 00:09:26,320

and get yourself that digital copy of

123

00:09:30,870 --> 00:09:28,560

the magazine because this month it is

124

00:09:33,430 --> 00:09:30,880

all about time travel

125

00:09:35,750 --> 00:09:33,440

so on xnetwork.com

126

00:09:37,990 --> 00:09:35,760

now edenpure

127

00:09:39,269 --> 00:09:38,000

made the announcement uh to me over the

128

00:09:43,750 --> 00:09:39,279

weekend

129

00:09:47,509 --> 00:09:43,760

that they are now having their bogo sale

130

00:09:51,750 --> 00:09:47,519

that's right buy one get one free

131

00:09:54,070 --> 00:09:51,760

the eden pure thunderstorm and i think

132

00:09:55,990 --> 00:09:54,080

i'm up to like five of these things now

133

00:09:57,269 --> 00:09:56,000

so you can get one now buy three get

134

00:10:00,310 --> 00:09:57,279

three free

135

00:10:03,829 --> 00:10:00,320

buy five get five free right now and

136

00:10:06,790 --> 00:10:03,839

free shipping the links are below and

137

00:10:09,269 --> 00:10:06,800

the promo code is faderbogo b-o-g-o

138

00:10:13,509 --> 00:10:09,279

which means buy one get one free

139

00:10:15,590 --> 00:10:13,519

absolutely amazing it has transformed

140

00:10:18,630 --> 00:10:15,600

my house and my car

141

00:10:19,590 --> 00:10:18,640

that's it that's it i it is it's so

142

00:10:22,630 --> 00:10:19,600

funny

143

00:10:24,389 --> 00:10:22,640

how uh i'll leave the house go shopping

144

00:10:25,269 --> 00:10:24,399

go do something come back a couple hours

145

00:10:27,590 --> 00:10:25,279

later

146

00:10:29,829 --> 00:10:27,600

you know and you know you're acclimated

147

00:10:31,509 --> 00:10:29,839

to the and you walk in and go

148

00:10:34,470 --> 00:10:31,519

oh

149

00:10:38,550 --> 00:10:34,480

the thunderstorms

150

00:10:40,710 --> 00:10:38,560

so get yours now buy one get one free

151
00:10:44,230 --> 00:10:40,720
your bogo special

152
00:10:46,630 --> 00:10:44,240
is back promo code is faderbogo links to

153
00:10:48,870 --> 00:10:46,640
everything all of our sponsors on the

154
00:10:50,310 --> 00:10:48,880
show everything is in the description

155
00:10:52,829 --> 00:10:50,320
box below

156
00:10:54,710 --> 00:10:52,839
it's also over on our website over at

157
00:10:57,590 --> 00:10:54,720
jimmychurchradio.com visit all of our

158
00:10:59,509 --> 00:10:57,600
sponsors become a fader not become a

159
00:11:00,470 --> 00:10:59,519
member you can do that there over on the

160
00:11:03,110 --> 00:11:00,480
website

161
00:11:04,949 --> 00:11:03,120
you can get the podcast the podcast is

162
00:11:08,949 --> 00:11:04,959
just two dollars per month

163
00:11:10,310 --> 00:11:08,959

and you have access to almost 1800

164

00:11:12,069 --> 00:11:10,320

shows

165

00:11:15,590 --> 00:11:12,079

that's crazy to me

166

00:11:17,910 --> 00:11:15,600

right i think it's 1800 is it 1700 i

167

00:11:19,829 --> 00:11:17,920

don't know man it's a lot of shows

168

00:11:21,030 --> 00:11:19,839

and and you get the app and everything

169

00:11:22,949 --> 00:11:21,040

else so

170

00:11:24,150 --> 00:11:22,959

uh yeah you can get the podcast you can

171

00:11:27,829 --> 00:11:24,160

get the membership if you get the

172

00:11:29,829 --> 00:11:27,839

membership you can download episodes and

173

00:11:31,750 --> 00:11:29,839

everything

174

00:11:34,069 --> 00:11:31,760

is commercial free

175

00:11:36,230 --> 00:11:34,079

that's right let's get to the breaking

176
00:11:37,190 --> 00:11:36,240
news

177
00:11:39,670 --> 00:11:37,200
oh

178
00:11:40,790 --> 00:11:39,680
follow me on twitter at j church radio

179
00:11:42,230 --> 00:11:40,800
now

180
00:11:45,190 --> 00:11:42,240
let's get to the breaking news oh the

181
00:11:47,670 --> 00:11:45,200
sandbox is hashtag f2b

182
00:11:49,430 --> 00:11:47,680
right there on twitter or you can

183
00:11:52,030 --> 00:11:49,440
hit one of the chat rooms

184
00:11:53,670 --> 00:11:52,040
or you can post a question at

185
00:11:55,910 --> 00:11:53,680
f2bq

186
00:11:58,310 --> 00:11:55,920
now let's get to the breaking news or

187
00:11:59,269 --> 00:11:58,320
you can follow me on instagram

188
00:12:01,350 --> 00:11:59,279

at

189

00:12:04,310 --> 00:12:01,360

radio

190

00:12:06,470 --> 00:12:04,320

i'm in a great mood dr jonathan reed is

191

00:12:08,470 --> 00:12:06,480

here tonight it's going to be an amazing

192

00:12:10,550 --> 00:12:08,480

show i've got a lot of images too that

193

00:12:12,150 --> 00:12:10,560

uh jonathan has sent me

194

00:12:14,150 --> 00:12:12,160

and we're gonna go through all of that

195

00:12:16,069 --> 00:12:14,160

tonight and he will be with us at the

196

00:12:19,829 --> 00:12:16,079

bottom of the hour now

197

00:12:22,550 --> 00:12:19,839

let's get to the breaking news anne hesh

198

00:12:24,870 --> 00:12:22,560

has died after her car crashed into a

199

00:12:26,150 --> 00:12:24,880

los angeles home and erupted into flames

200

00:12:28,550 --> 00:12:26,160

10 days ago

201
00:12:30,389 --> 00:12:28,560
on august 15th

202
00:12:32,790 --> 00:12:30,399
she was declared brain dead and taken

203
00:12:33,670 --> 00:12:32,800
off life support yesterday today

204
00:12:37,590 --> 00:12:33,680
uh

205
00:12:38,629 --> 00:12:37,600
she has died she was 53 years old tragic

206
00:12:41,269 --> 00:12:38,639
tragic

207
00:12:42,629 --> 00:12:41,279
nobody really knows how it happened

208
00:12:44,389 --> 00:12:42,639
the car crash

209
00:12:46,069 --> 00:12:44,399
all right well

210
00:12:48,310 --> 00:12:46,079
artemis

211
00:12:50,710 --> 00:12:48,320
back in the news now everybody knows i

212
00:12:53,110 --> 00:12:50,720
went to vanderberg over the weekend and

213
00:12:56,629 --> 00:12:53,120

i'll talk about that in just a minute

214

00:12:58,550 --> 00:12:56,639

but uh while no human crew artemis

215

00:13:04,150 --> 00:12:58,560

we're going back to the moon

216

00:13:06,710 --> 00:13:04,160

no human crew will travel aboard nasa's

217

00:13:08,389 --> 00:13:06,720

artemis one mission

218

00:13:11,190 --> 00:13:08,399

that doesn't mean that the orion

219

00:13:13,430 --> 00:13:11,200

spacecraft will be empty

220

00:13:16,230 --> 00:13:13,440

when the space launch system rocket and

221

00:13:17,829 --> 00:13:16,240

orion capsule scheduled for liftoff on

222

00:13:20,870 --> 00:13:17,839

august 29th

223

00:13:23,030 --> 00:13:20,880

set off on a trip beyond the moon the

224

00:13:24,949 --> 00:13:23,040

spacecraft will be carrying some special

225

00:13:28,150 --> 00:13:24,959

items on board

226
00:13:29,509 --> 00:13:28,160
inside a rhyme will be three mannequins

227
00:13:32,870 --> 00:13:29,519
toys

228
00:13:35,430 --> 00:13:32,880
and even an amazon alexa along with

229
00:13:36,389 --> 00:13:35,440
historic and educational items the

230
00:13:38,949 --> 00:13:36,399
mission

231
00:13:40,790 --> 00:13:38,959
which will kick off the artemis program

232
00:13:43,030 --> 00:13:40,800
with the aim of eventually returning

233
00:13:45,670 --> 00:13:43,040
humans to the moon very shortly

234
00:13:47,350 --> 00:13:45,680
in a little over a year

235
00:13:49,910 --> 00:13:47,360
carries on the tradition that began in

236
00:13:52,470 --> 00:13:49,920
the 1960s of nasa's spacecraft bearing

237
00:13:55,110 --> 00:13:52,480
mementos the tradition includes the

238
00:13:57,590 --> 00:13:55,120

voyagers probe's gold record you

239

00:14:00,230 --> 00:13:57,600

remember that perseverance rovers

240

00:14:05,829 --> 00:14:00,240

microchip of 10.9 million names

241

00:14:08,710 --> 00:14:05,839

including mine artemis 1 will carry 120

242

00:14:12,310 --> 00:14:08,720

pounds of mementos and other items

243

00:14:14,230 --> 00:14:12,320

in its official flight kit

244

00:14:17,030 --> 00:14:14,240

all soon to be auctioned off at

245

00:14:18,150 --> 00:14:17,040

sotheby's in new york i'm kidding not

246

00:14:20,550 --> 00:14:18,160

really

247

00:14:22,790 --> 00:14:20,560

all right

248

00:14:24,629 --> 00:14:22,800

check this out

249

00:14:27,590 --> 00:14:24,639

with only

250

00:14:31,509 --> 00:14:27,600

a 300 piece of equipment

251
00:14:34,389 --> 00:14:31,519
and legal that's the key word here legal

252
00:14:37,350 --> 00:14:34,399
access to an uplink station

253
00:14:39,990 --> 00:14:37,360
you too can broadcast war games

254
00:14:42,470 --> 00:14:40,000
from a decommissioned canadian satellite

255
00:14:43,509 --> 00:14:42,480
that's what a hacking enthusiast carl

256
00:14:45,590 --> 00:14:43,519
kosher

257
00:14:49,030 --> 00:14:45,600
showed everyone over the weekend at the

258
00:14:50,949 --> 00:14:49,040
annual defcon hacker meetup in las vegas

259
00:14:53,910 --> 00:14:50,959
after being granted access to an

260
00:14:55,590 --> 00:14:53,920
abandoned uplink facility

261
00:14:59,910 --> 00:14:55,600
kosher and friends used a

262
00:15:02,949 --> 00:14:59,920
software-defined radio called hack rf

263
00:15:06,230 --> 00:15:02,959

to connect with canada's defunct anec

264

00:15:07,750 --> 00:15:06,240

f1r satellite last year

265

00:15:09,670 --> 00:15:07,760

and they said they just had some fun

266

00:15:12,790 --> 00:15:09,680

with it end quote

267

00:15:15,750 --> 00:15:12,800

kosher in the hacking group shady tell

268

00:15:17,670 --> 00:15:15,760

obtained both a license to use an out of

269

00:15:20,509 --> 00:15:17,680

use uplink facility

270

00:15:22,790 --> 00:15:20,519

along with the anec f1r satellites

271

00:15:25,509 --> 00:15:22,800

transponder lease

272

00:15:28,230 --> 00:15:25,519

utilizing their new satellite the group

273

00:15:30,629 --> 00:15:28,240

was able to stream the talks that uh

274

00:15:33,030 --> 00:15:30,639

from last year's tour con hacking

275

00:15:34,629 --> 00:15:33,040

conference in san diego and they did

276

00:15:37,910 --> 00:15:34,639

that during the day

277

00:15:39,189 --> 00:15:37,920

while showing fan favorite films

278

00:15:41,749 --> 00:15:39,199

at night

279

00:15:43,990 --> 00:15:41,759

extra bandwidth also allowed them to set

280

00:15:46,150 --> 00:15:44,000

up a phone conference line with a

281

00:15:48,710 --> 00:15:46,160

dedicated number to call and broadcast

282

00:15:50,550 --> 00:15:48,720

across the continent

283

00:15:52,470 --> 00:15:50,560

that's insane to me

284

00:15:53,430 --> 00:15:52,480

uh it's a lot of work but i guess it's

285

00:15:57,509 --> 00:15:53,440

fun

286

00:16:00,310 --> 00:15:57,519

all right well for the first time

287

00:16:01,910 --> 00:16:00,320

scientists have named a heat wave

288

00:16:03,269 --> 00:16:01,920

they called it

289

00:16:05,350 --> 00:16:03,279

zoe

290

00:16:07,110 --> 00:16:05,360

the spanish scientists bestowed the

291

00:16:09,749 --> 00:16:07,120

moniker on a heat wave that sent

292

00:16:10,949 --> 00:16:09,759

temperatures soaring to 112 degrees

293

00:16:13,910 --> 00:16:10,959

fahrenheit

294

00:16:15,350 --> 00:16:13,920

in seville between july 24th and july

295

00:16:17,670 --> 00:16:15,360

27th

296

00:16:19,430 --> 00:16:17,680

it's a new effort to alert the public to

297

00:16:22,870 --> 00:16:19,440

extreme temperatures

298

00:16:25,030 --> 00:16:22,880

and warn them of the dangers well you

299

00:16:27,590 --> 00:16:25,040

know it's hurricanes

300

00:16:31,030 --> 00:16:27,600

now it's heat waves

301
00:16:33,350 --> 00:16:31,040
us gasoline prices continue to fall

302
00:16:35,829 --> 00:16:33,360
and they will keep falling raising the

303
00:16:37,910 --> 00:16:35,839
possibility of gas below three dollars a

304
00:16:39,430 --> 00:16:37,920
gallon in much of the country before the

305
00:16:41,829 --> 00:16:39,440
end of the year

306
00:16:43,350 --> 00:16:41,839
the national average for a gallon of

307
00:16:44,509 --> 00:16:43,360
regular gas

308
00:16:46,230 --> 00:16:44,519
stood at

309
00:16:48,389 --> 00:16:46,240
3.96

310
00:16:50,389 --> 00:16:48,399
this past monday only down a fraction of

311
00:16:51,509 --> 00:16:50,399
a cent where it stood on sunday

312
00:16:55,030 --> 00:16:51,519
still

313
00:16:58,310 --> 00:16:55,040

that decline maintained a streak of 62

314

00:17:00,710 --> 00:16:58,320

consecutive days of falling gas prices

315

00:17:04,230 --> 00:17:00,720

the average national price has fallen a

316

00:17:07,590 --> 00:17:04,240

dollar six or 21 percent

317

00:17:09,590 --> 00:17:07,600

21 since hitting a record high of five

318

00:17:10,710 --> 00:17:09,600

dollars and cents a gallon back on june

319

00:17:13,350 --> 00:17:10,720

14th

320

00:17:15,429 --> 00:17:13,360

here in southern california

321

00:17:18,390 --> 00:17:15,439

gas is a bargain

322

00:17:19,990 --> 00:17:18,400

at 550 a gallon

323

00:17:21,990 --> 00:17:20,000

if it gets below five bucks we're going

324

00:17:25,429 --> 00:17:22,000

to be happy here in southern california

325

00:17:27,669 --> 00:17:25,439

yeah we'll do the happy dance

326

00:17:28,710 --> 00:17:27,679

it's so funny i'll contact my friends

327

00:17:30,789 --> 00:17:28,720

around the corner how much you paying

328

00:17:32,549 --> 00:17:30,799

for gas amen oh you know what here man

329

00:17:34,070 --> 00:17:32,559

it's a buck fifty a gallon it's a buck

330

00:17:35,990 --> 00:17:34,080

sixty it's a buck ninety how much you

331

00:17:37,909 --> 00:17:36,000

paying i'm like

332

00:17:40,390 --> 00:17:37,919

739

333

00:17:42,710 --> 00:17:40,400

and everybody laughs and

334

00:17:44,630 --> 00:17:42,720

here in southern california

335

00:17:48,470 --> 00:17:44,640

we're just used to it

336

00:17:51,430 --> 00:17:49,750

that's it that's it i'm just going to

337

00:17:54,230 --> 00:17:51,440

leave that right there so as you

338

00:17:55,430 --> 00:17:54,240

complain about gas prices you know save

339

00:18:01,990 --> 00:17:55,440

it

340

00:18:03,909 --> 00:18:02,000

just go through

341

00:18:06,710 --> 00:18:03,919

go through what i go through

342

00:18:09,070 --> 00:18:06,720

let's get the show cracking on this day

343

00:18:11,590 --> 00:18:09,080

in history

344

00:18:13,190 --> 00:18:11,600

1979 i remember this like it was

345

00:18:17,669 --> 00:18:13,200

yesterday

346

00:18:20,950 --> 00:18:17,679

because apocalypse now opens in theaters

347

00:18:22,950 --> 00:18:20,960

now there's a lot of hype behind the

348

00:18:24,150 --> 00:18:22,960

film at that time

349

00:18:26,789 --> 00:18:24,160

and

350

00:18:30,470 --> 00:18:26,799

i lived on an army base

351

00:18:34,950 --> 00:18:30,480

and uh so i watched it in panama

352

00:18:37,190 --> 00:18:34,960

at the fort amador theater for 50 cents

353

00:18:39,830 --> 00:18:37,200

that's how much it cost to go see a

354

00:18:42,630 --> 00:18:39,840

movie subsidized by the department of

355

00:18:43,590 --> 00:18:42,640

defense 50 cents

356

00:18:45,669 --> 00:18:43,600

and

357

00:18:49,110 --> 00:18:45,679

my life changed that day

358

00:18:51,750 --> 00:18:49,120

i i i've man i don't know if you know

359

00:18:53,830 --> 00:18:51,760

like the shining messed with me

360

00:18:55,990 --> 00:18:53,840

you know certain films have messed with

361

00:18:58,230 --> 00:18:56,000

rosemary's baby messed with me when i

362

00:18:59,430 --> 00:18:58,240

was a kid the last house on the left

363

00:19:03,350 --> 00:18:59,440

um

364

00:19:04,310 --> 00:19:03,360
and but but apocalypse now

365

00:19:07,590 --> 00:19:04,320
wow

366

00:19:08,950 --> 00:19:07,600
it uh it just seems so real

367

00:19:11,990 --> 00:19:08,960
you know and it was right after the

368

00:19:13,430 --> 00:19:12,000
vietnam war ended it just wow it just it

369

00:19:15,830 --> 00:19:13,440
just messed with me

370

00:19:19,110 --> 00:19:15,840
but again on this day

371

00:19:20,870 --> 00:19:19,120
in 1979 fader fact

372

00:19:22,710 --> 00:19:20,880
all right this is for you fader knots

373

00:19:25,350 --> 00:19:22,720
out there

374

00:19:29,990 --> 00:19:25,360
are you ready

375

00:19:31,830 --> 00:19:30,000
a linguist a linguistic study

376
00:19:35,350 --> 00:19:31,840
has discovered

377
00:19:37,350 --> 00:19:35,360
that workers in antarctica

378
00:19:40,549 --> 00:19:37,360
have developed

379
00:19:43,909 --> 00:19:42,230
that's right

380
00:19:45,669 --> 00:19:43,919
this is the result of them being

381
00:19:49,029 --> 00:19:45,679
isolated

382
00:19:49,990 --> 00:19:49,039
as a group and interacting with only one

383
00:19:53,510 --> 00:19:50,000
another

384
00:19:56,070 --> 00:19:53,520
for several months it's called

385
00:19:59,029 --> 00:19:56,080
antarctican

386
00:20:01,830 --> 00:19:59,039
which is better than

387
00:20:03,669 --> 00:20:01,840
antarcticans

388
00:20:06,870 --> 00:20:03,679

and that

389

00:20:10,390 --> 00:20:06,880

is your fader fact tonight we have very

390

00:20:12,630 --> 00:20:10,400

special guest dr jonathan reed is here

391

00:20:14,470 --> 00:20:12,640

going to be talking about his 1996 et

392

00:20:16,950 --> 00:20:14,480

encounter tomorrow night

393

00:20:18,549 --> 00:20:16,960

we are off air i'm taking the night off

394

00:20:21,750 --> 00:20:18,559

well i'm not taking the night i'm taking

395

00:20:23,110 --> 00:20:21,760

the night off here i will be speaking at

396

00:20:25,510 --> 00:20:23,120

you pars

397

00:20:27,190 --> 00:20:25,520

and uh yeah i carry a certain amount of

398

00:20:29,830 --> 00:20:27,200

guilt about this

399

00:20:32,630 --> 00:20:29,840

i get it but you know what

400

00:20:35,830 --> 00:20:32,640

i've earned it can i take

401
00:20:37,430 --> 00:20:35,840
a night off

402
00:20:39,190 --> 00:20:37,440
10 years

403
00:20:40,950 --> 00:20:39,200
how many nights off have i taken in 10

404
00:20:41,990 --> 00:20:40,960
years the only nights off that i've

405
00:20:44,070 --> 00:20:42,000
taken

406
00:20:46,310 --> 00:20:44,080
is like during a power outage or an

407
00:20:48,390 --> 00:20:46,320
earthquake or a riot

408
00:20:49,190 --> 00:20:48,400
you know something like that

409
00:20:51,510 --> 00:20:49,200
but

410
00:20:53,270 --> 00:20:51,520
and i've written this thing through

411
00:20:55,430 --> 00:20:53,280
so tomorrow night we're off there you're

412
00:20:57,990 --> 00:20:55,440
just gonna have to deal with it and then

413
00:20:59,510 --> 00:20:58,000

wednesday night adam apollo it's gonna

414

00:21:01,990 --> 00:20:59,520

be here we're gonna be talking about the

415

00:21:05,029 --> 00:21:02,000

science and search for e.t thursday's

416

00:21:06,470 --> 00:21:05,039

another fader night with open lines all

417

00:21:09,669 --> 00:21:06,480

night long

418

00:21:11,270 --> 00:21:09,679

all right now um

419

00:21:12,870 --> 00:21:11,280

over the weekend i talked about this

420

00:21:15,750 --> 00:21:12,880

this happened on friday

421

00:21:16,390 --> 00:21:15,760

and i told everybody what uh i was going

422

00:21:17,669 --> 00:21:16,400

to

423

00:21:19,510 --> 00:21:17,679

do

424

00:21:21,110 --> 00:21:19,520

which is i was going to go out to

425

00:21:23,430 --> 00:21:21,120

vandenberg

426

00:21:25,669 --> 00:21:23,440

air force base which i found out after

427

00:21:27,990 --> 00:21:25,679

getting there it's no longer called

428

00:21:30,710 --> 00:21:28,000

vandenberg air force base it's called

429

00:21:33,270 --> 00:21:30,720

vandenberg sfb

430

00:21:34,789 --> 00:21:33,280

space force base

431

00:21:38,230 --> 00:21:34,799

now a couple of things to note about

432

00:21:39,990 --> 00:21:38,240

this first off um i don't want to

433

00:21:41,909 --> 00:21:40,000

say a whole lot about this because

434

00:21:43,270 --> 00:21:41,919

there's you know privacy issues and

435

00:21:44,789 --> 00:21:43,280

things like that

436

00:21:47,350 --> 00:21:44,799

but um

437

00:21:49,510 --> 00:21:47,360

brad harris was with me i'm going to

438

00:21:50,950 --> 00:21:49,520

leave it at that

439

00:21:55,190 --> 00:21:50,960

and uh

440

00:21:57,270 --> 00:21:55,200

he is our staff photographer by the way

441

00:21:58,390 --> 00:21:57,280

and took some amazing images including

442

00:22:01,270 --> 00:21:58,400

me getting

443

00:22:04,870 --> 00:22:01,280

rustled up by the space force police but

444

00:22:06,630 --> 00:22:04,880

um but putting that aside i didn't know

445

00:22:08,630 --> 00:22:06,640

that it was

446

00:22:09,909 --> 00:22:08,640

now the space force base

447

00:22:12,710 --> 00:22:09,919

and i'm

448

00:22:14,149 --> 00:22:12,720

i'm clearing security

449

00:22:16,149 --> 00:22:14,159

and uh

450

00:22:18,470 --> 00:22:16,159

had to give up my social security number

451
00:22:21,110 --> 00:22:18,480
by the way it was a little uncomfortable

452
00:22:23,029 --> 00:22:21,120
with that but anyway so apparently i

453
00:22:26,549 --> 00:22:23,039
passed the background check

454
00:22:29,270 --> 00:22:26,559
and and and and i'm looking at

455
00:22:30,230 --> 00:22:29,280
everybody there the staff

456
00:22:34,549 --> 00:22:30,240
and

457
00:22:37,270 --> 00:22:34,559
right i see sf on every by the way i'm

458
00:22:40,390 --> 00:22:37,280
wearing my space four shirt

459
00:22:44,149 --> 00:22:40,400
got at the gift shop um so it's not a

460
00:22:46,470 --> 00:22:44,159
gift shop i went to the px anyway

461
00:22:48,630 --> 00:22:46,480
space force right and

462
00:22:50,789 --> 00:22:48,640
so i start looking around and i see it

463
00:22:52,870 --> 00:22:50,799

everywhere vanderberg

464

00:22:56,390 --> 00:22:52,880
sfb

465

00:22:57,430 --> 00:22:56,400
and that was pretty interesting

466

00:23:00,149 --> 00:22:57,440
um

467

00:23:02,470 --> 00:23:00,159
and so anyway uh

468

00:23:05,270 --> 00:23:02,480
uh i get my vehicle cleared i get

469

00:23:10,470 --> 00:23:05,280
cleared we drive onto the base and oh i

470

00:23:12,470 --> 00:23:10,480
left i left my id uh i i i kept my uh

471

00:23:14,070 --> 00:23:12,480
paper id that they gave me

472

00:23:16,549 --> 00:23:14,080
so anyway we're driving around the base

473

00:23:18,789 --> 00:23:16,559
and i start seeing things

474

00:23:21,510 --> 00:23:18,799
you know uh uh

475

00:23:23,830 --> 00:23:21,520
delta 30 space force command space force

476

00:23:25,350 --> 00:23:23,840

command delta 30 delta 18

477

00:23:27,990 --> 00:23:25,360

and um

478

00:23:30,549 --> 00:23:28,000

uh the nro national reconnaissance

479

00:23:32,630 --> 00:23:30,559

office saw that too as well that was

480

00:23:35,830 --> 00:23:32,640

that was creepy town

481

00:23:38,710 --> 00:23:35,840

and uh but driving around and then you

482

00:23:41,269 --> 00:23:38,720

start to realize see a lot of rockets

483

00:23:44,789 --> 00:23:41,279

you see space command center here you

484

00:23:47,029 --> 00:23:44,799

see launch control over here and

485

00:23:49,190 --> 00:23:47,039

and these big impressive really nice

486

00:23:51,510 --> 00:23:49,200

base by the way a very impressive

487

00:23:54,149 --> 00:23:51,520

facilities but then if it's not an air

488

00:23:55,350 --> 00:23:54,159

force base anymore this is the space

489

00:23:57,909 --> 00:23:55,360

force

490

00:24:00,710 --> 00:23:57,919

that's what vanderberg is and that

491

00:24:02,549 --> 00:24:00,720

that was that was an eye-opener

492

00:24:05,590 --> 00:24:02,559

so uh

493

00:24:07,750 --> 00:24:05,600

we we go down we go down to this beach

494

00:24:09,590 --> 00:24:07,760

vanderberg beach which is right next to

495

00:24:11,430 --> 00:24:09,600

where the launch is

496

00:24:13,350 --> 00:24:11,440

and we are the only people there it's

497

00:24:15,669 --> 00:24:13,360

just us in security

498

00:24:16,830 --> 00:24:15,679

there's like six of us eight of us

499

00:24:22,390 --> 00:24:16,840

and

500

00:24:23,990 --> 00:24:22,400

posted on youtube i'm gonna run the

501
00:24:27,029 --> 00:24:24,000
video now

502
00:24:30,310 --> 00:24:27,039
um and then i'll share my comments uh

503
00:24:31,669 --> 00:24:30,320
with you afterwards but uh here is the

504
00:24:35,909 --> 00:24:31,679
video

505
00:24:42,710 --> 00:24:35,919
and uh let me get this up and running

506
00:24:46,789 --> 00:24:44,870
i want to thank elon musk for clearing

507
00:24:48,870 --> 00:24:46,799
out the beach for us today

508
00:24:51,830 --> 00:24:48,880
we're the only ones here

509
00:24:54,149 --> 00:24:51,840
and the rocket is sitting

510
00:24:55,750 --> 00:24:54,159
right out there

511
00:24:58,230 --> 00:24:55,760
you can see it

512
00:25:01,350 --> 00:24:58,240
and it's just us

513
00:25:03,909 --> 00:25:01,360

and a block of seagulls

514

00:25:06,390 --> 00:25:03,919

we're here at vanderberg rent a beach at

515

00:25:10,870 --> 00:25:06,400

vanderberg about five miles away and you

516

00:25:10,880 --> 00:25:15,590

steam up

517

00:25:26,789 --> 00:25:18,310

and it's liftoff

518

00:25:26,799 --> 00:25:35,909

look how bright it is

519

00:25:42,000 --> 00:25:36,789

oh

520

00:25:42,010 --> 00:25:50,310

[Music]

521

00:25:50,320 --> 00:26:00,870

i can feel the heat

522

00:26:00,880 --> 00:26:20,630

oh that is crazy

523

00:26:32,720 --> 00:26:22,830

is that majestic or

524

00:26:45,350 --> 00:26:40,520

[Music]

525

00:26:45,360 --> 00:27:03,110

i hope somebody got the first half

526
00:27:03,120 --> 00:27:33,350
is

527
00:27:37,830 --> 00:27:35,269
that was the most amazing thing i've

528
00:27:58,789 --> 00:27:37,840
ever seen in my life

529
00:27:58,799 --> 00:28:16,789
is

530
00:28:30,860 --> 00:28:19,269
so now what about the booster we're not

531
00:28:30,870 --> 00:28:39,590
[Music]

532
00:28:45,029 --> 00:28:41,350
that was amazing

533
00:28:46,950 --> 00:28:45,039
brad was that amazing mind-blowing

534
00:28:49,110 --> 00:28:46,960
you can't believe it how about the

535
00:28:52,310 --> 00:28:49,120
thunder in the chest the thunder in the

536
00:28:54,230 --> 00:28:52,320
chest huh yeah wow once it kicks in you

537
00:28:57,110 --> 00:28:54,240
know something serious is going on you

538
00:29:00,149 --> 00:28:57,120

know you know the trippy part for me

539

00:29:01,669 --> 00:29:00,159

was how bright

540

00:29:04,470 --> 00:29:01,679

you know orange

541

00:29:05,990 --> 00:29:04,480

yellow it was like super bright almost

542

00:29:08,789 --> 00:29:06,000

white

543

00:29:10,149 --> 00:29:08,799

crazy crazy

544

00:29:13,110 --> 00:29:10,159

wow that was

545

00:29:14,149 --> 00:29:13,120

that was amazing spacex

546

00:29:16,870 --> 00:29:14,159

here at

547

00:29:19,190 --> 00:29:16,880

vandenberg space force base

548

00:29:20,070 --> 00:29:19,200

and here with brad harris of course hey

549

00:29:22,230 --> 00:29:20,080

brad

550

00:29:24,389 --> 00:29:22,240

great day man right on thanks for coming

551

00:29:27,350 --> 00:29:24,399

out and uh we'll have to do this again

552

00:29:28,870 --> 00:29:27,360

next time this is incredible and now i'm

553

00:29:30,549 --> 00:29:28,880

gonna hit the uh

554

00:29:32,149 --> 00:29:30,559

space force

555

00:29:34,470 --> 00:29:32,159

gift shop

556

00:29:36,230 --> 00:29:34,480

yeah gotta get a hat i'll see you guys

557

00:29:40,630 --> 00:29:36,240

brad say yo

558

00:29:47,029 --> 00:29:44,789

so there you go it was incredible and i

559

00:29:49,750 --> 00:29:47,039

i will say this

560

00:29:50,630 --> 00:29:49,760

uh with with everything and how it went

561

00:29:54,549 --> 00:29:50,640

down

562

00:29:55,350 --> 00:29:54,559

um i didn't expect uh the brightness

563

00:29:57,909 --> 00:29:55,360

you know

564

00:29:59,990 --> 00:29:57,919

everything on tv and videos it's toned

565

00:30:00,950 --> 00:30:00,000

down like this video here it's toned

566

00:30:04,470 --> 00:30:00,960

down

567

00:30:05,909 --> 00:30:04,480

in person holy mackerel man so bright uh

568

00:30:09,350 --> 00:30:05,919

it was

569

00:30:12,310 --> 00:30:09,360

um but the but the other thing and this

570

00:30:14,870 --> 00:30:12,320

video uh no adjustments on the volume

571

00:30:16,630 --> 00:30:14,880

what you hear is is how it went down so

572

00:30:18,149 --> 00:30:16,640

it was quite you know and then then the

573

00:30:20,230 --> 00:30:18,159

sound hit

574

00:30:23,029 --> 00:30:20,240

and the vibrate

575

00:30:26,149 --> 00:30:23,039

was not prepared for that

576

00:30:28,549 --> 00:30:26,159

uh do you see these videos on tv and as

577

00:30:29,669 --> 00:30:28,559

cool as they are and you see the movies

578

00:30:33,110 --> 00:30:29,679

and

579

00:30:33,990 --> 00:30:33,120

anyway

580

00:30:36,789 --> 00:30:34,000

um

581

00:30:38,710 --> 00:30:36,799

i'm driving back uh i'm driving back

582

00:30:41,190 --> 00:30:38,720

home it's a three-hour drive

583

00:30:43,269 --> 00:30:41,200

and i'm driving back and and then it

584

00:30:44,630 --> 00:30:43,279

popped in my head

585

00:30:49,029 --> 00:30:44,640

gattaca

586

00:30:52,230 --> 00:30:49,039

for real

587

00:30:54,710 --> 00:30:52,240

and so i was talking to uh the security

588

00:30:56,549 --> 00:30:54,720

forces uh there

589

00:30:57,590 --> 00:30:56,559

and you guys saw me post the pictures

590

00:30:59,990 --> 00:30:57,600

and stuff

591

00:31:01,269 --> 00:31:00,000

and and i asked i said how was how

592

00:31:03,509 --> 00:31:01,279

exciting

593

00:31:05,190 --> 00:31:03,519

is this for you guys

594

00:31:07,750 --> 00:31:05,200

and everybody said the same thing man we

595

00:31:11,990 --> 00:31:07,760

do this like twice a month man

596

00:31:14,230 --> 00:31:12,000

it was like it was like that

597

00:31:15,750 --> 00:31:14,240

yeah it's cool i guess you know but we

598

00:31:18,230 --> 00:31:15,760

do it all the time

599

00:31:21,029 --> 00:31:18,240

and i i can't get over it so we're

600

00:31:22,070 --> 00:31:21,039

invited back uh to go and watch the sls

601
00:31:24,549 --> 00:31:22,080
launch

602
00:31:26,470 --> 00:31:24,559
um in september and i'm not gonna miss

603
00:31:28,710 --> 00:31:26,480
that there is no way

604
00:31:30,549 --> 00:31:28,720
but i've officially scratched and

605
00:31:32,870 --> 00:31:30,559
checked a box

606
00:31:35,350 --> 00:31:32,880
on the bucket list this is fade to black

607
00:31:36,470 --> 00:31:35,360
i am your host jimmy church tonight

608
00:31:38,549 --> 00:31:36,480
right here

609
00:31:40,470 --> 00:31:38,559
dr jonathan reed

610
00:31:41,990 --> 00:31:40,480
this is fade to black i am your host

611
00:31:44,149 --> 00:31:42,000
jimmy church we'll be right back after

612
00:31:47,350 --> 00:31:44,159
this short break with our guest dr

613
00:31:48,950 --> 00:31:47,360

jonathan reed on the game changer and on

614

00:31:54,890 --> 00:31:48,960

x networks i'm your host jimmy church

615

00:32:00,830 --> 00:31:59,960

[Music]

616

00:32:19,130 --> 00:32:00,840

[Applause]

617

00:32:19,140 --> 00:32:27,269

[Music]

618

00:32:31,669 --> 00:32:29,430

this is nicole church daughter of you

619

00:32:32,669 --> 00:32:31,679

know who and you're listening to fade to

620

00:32:34,310 --> 00:32:32,679

black on

621

00:32:37,190 --> 00:32:34,320

jimmychurchradio.com and the game

622

00:32:40,870 --> 00:32:39,350

you're listening to jimmy church and

623

00:32:47,269 --> 00:32:40,880

fade to black

624

00:32:53,750 --> 00:32:49,590

you're listening to jimmy church fade to

625

00:33:02,389 --> 00:32:55,990

fate to black will now pause for alien

626

00:33:07,110 --> 00:33:04,470

when you take the beans from central

627

00:33:09,909 --> 00:33:07,120

america with dashes of indonesian and

628

00:33:12,950 --> 00:33:09,919

african mixed in and then it to the dark

629

00:33:15,269 --> 00:33:12,960

side of fade to black you create the

630

00:33:18,070 --> 00:33:15,279

ultimate brew of fringe

631

00:33:21,350 --> 00:33:18,080

introducing the fade to black blend from

632

00:33:24,149 --> 00:33:21,360

river moon coffee yes river moon's

633

00:33:26,950 --> 00:33:24,159

darkest customized roast was created for

634

00:33:29,590 --> 00:33:26,960

the love of fade to black

635

00:33:32,149 --> 00:33:29,600

the alchemy of masterful roasting and

636

00:33:35,750 --> 00:33:32,159

smoking the beans is in every sip of

637

00:33:38,710 --> 00:33:35,760

this full-bodied dark java i need my

638

00:33:40,950 --> 00:33:38,720

coffee doc deep with distinct

639

00:33:43,750 --> 00:33:40,960

bittersweet chocolate highlights just

640

00:33:46,310 --> 00:33:43,760

like the bunker leaning further into the

641

00:33:49,430 --> 00:33:46,320

darkness of the roast is fade to black

642

00:33:51,590 --> 00:33:49,440

blend from river moon coffee just click

643

00:33:55,269 --> 00:33:51,600

on the banner at jimmychurchradio.com

644

00:33:58,149 --> 00:33:55,279

and use the promo code f2b blend for 15

645

00:34:00,870 --> 00:33:58,159

off of your order today

646

00:34:05,990 --> 00:34:00,880

this is the only way

647

00:34:10,629 --> 00:34:07,750

this is jimmy church of fade to black

648

00:34:12,950 --> 00:34:10,639

and you can get our podcast for just two

649

00:34:16,270 --> 00:34:12,960

dollars per month all you have to do is

650

00:34:17,829 --> 00:34:16,280

click on the podcast banner over at

651
00:34:20,149 --> 00:34:17,839
jimmychurchradio.com

652
00:34:23,109 --> 00:34:20,159
right now eden is having their famous

653
00:34:25,109 --> 00:34:23,119
bogo deal on thunderstorm air purifiers

654
00:34:27,589 --> 00:34:25,119
one listener wrote it makes a huge

655
00:34:30,230 --> 00:34:27,599
difference in our cat litter box stink i

656
00:34:33,510 --> 00:34:30,240
just wish i waited for the bogo deal i

657
00:34:36,149 --> 00:34:33,520
need another one well now's the time

658
00:34:38,550 --> 00:34:36,159
bogo is back so when you buy one

659
00:34:40,869 --> 00:34:38,560
thunderstorm you get one free no matter

660
00:34:43,510 --> 00:34:40,879
how many you buy you buy two you get two

661
00:34:45,510 --> 00:34:43,520
free you buy five you get five free the

662
00:34:47,829 --> 00:34:45,520
thunderstorm will completely eliminate

663
00:34:50,629 --> 00:34:47,839

any odor even the worst like pets

664

00:34:53,270 --> 00:34:50,639

cigarette smoke urine and cooking now is

665

00:34:56,750 --> 00:34:53,280

the time to order eden piers buy one get

666

00:35:00,470 --> 00:34:56,760

one free sale is one week only with over

667

00:35:03,349 --> 00:35:00,480

265 000 thunderstorms sold and countless

668

00:35:05,109 --> 00:35:03,359

five-star reviews you know it works

669

00:35:07,870 --> 00:35:05,119

people are buying several for around the

670

00:35:10,750 --> 00:35:07,880

home and even as gifts just go to

671

00:35:15,190 --> 00:35:10,760

edenpuredeals.com and use discount code

672

00:35:17,829 --> 00:35:15,200

faderbogo that's faderbogo

673

00:35:19,710 --> 00:35:17,839

o g f-a-d-e-r-b-o-g-o bogo is buy one

674

00:35:22,030 --> 00:35:19,720

get one free that's

675

00:35:27,270 --> 00:35:22,040

edenpuredeals.com discount code

676
00:35:28,550 --> 00:35:27,280
faderbogo and as always shipping is free

677
00:35:31,310 --> 00:35:28,560
do you have an interest in the

678
00:35:34,069 --> 00:35:31,320
paranormal then you'll love the on

679
00:35:35,750 --> 00:35:34,079
xnetwork.com the x is your streaming

680
00:35:38,870 --> 00:35:35,760
audio and video for everything

681
00:35:42,390 --> 00:35:38,880
supernatural strange and mysterious like

682
00:35:44,710 --> 00:35:42,400
ufos bigfoot ghosts and so much more

683
00:35:48,069 --> 00:35:44,720
from hosts like jimmy church whitley

684
00:35:50,630 --> 00:35:48,079
strieber micah hanks and christina gomez

685
00:35:52,710 --> 00:35:50,640
visit the nextnetwork.com show page for

686
00:35:55,349 --> 00:35:52,720
a complete list of all the paranormal

687
00:35:57,349 --> 00:35:55,359
programs you'll find on the x be sure to

688
00:35:59,030 --> 00:35:57,359

follow us on twitter for updates at

689

00:36:01,750 --> 00:35:59,040

kunxdb

690

00:36:04,470 --> 00:36:01,760

follow our facebook group on x network

691

00:36:08,069 --> 00:36:04,480

find the podcast on spotify iheart

692

00:36:08,950 --> 00:36:08,079

audible and apple podcast it's time it's

693

00:36:12,870 --> 00:36:08,960

new

694

00:36:12,880 --> 00:36:17,990

nine out of ten geneticists agree

695

00:36:21,750 --> 00:36:20,390

fade to black

696

00:36:24,390 --> 00:36:21,760

is not

697

00:36:28,550 --> 00:36:24,400

your father's radio show

698

00:36:30,550 --> 00:36:28,560

on the game changer radio network

699

00:36:35,109 --> 00:36:30,560

hi this is rob reiner from anvil and

700

00:36:38,390 --> 00:36:36,710

what's up i'm chris what up this is

701
00:36:40,720 --> 00:36:38,400
comments and we're listening to jimmy

702
00:36:57,589 --> 00:36:40,730
church radio

703
00:37:01,750 --> 00:36:59,829
all right welcome back fade to black i

704
00:37:03,829 --> 00:37:01,760
am your host jimmy churchill what a

705
00:37:05,510 --> 00:37:03,839
great week we've got lined up

706
00:37:08,550 --> 00:37:05,520
even though i'm taking tomorrow night

707
00:37:09,349 --> 00:37:08,560
off tonight dr jonathan reed is finally

708
00:37:11,430 --> 00:37:09,359
here

709
00:37:12,790 --> 00:37:11,440
we're going to be talking about his 1996

710
00:37:15,030 --> 00:37:12,800
et encounter

711
00:37:16,870 --> 00:37:15,040
tomorrow night i'm off while i'm still

712
00:37:18,710 --> 00:37:16,880
working and then wednesday night adam

713
00:37:20,870 --> 00:37:18,720

apollo is back we're going to be

714

00:37:22,630 --> 00:37:20,880

discussing the science

715

00:37:24,790 --> 00:37:22,640

and the search

716

00:37:26,950 --> 00:37:24,800

for e.t all of that is wednesday night

717

00:37:29,829 --> 00:37:26,960

thursday it's another fader night with

718

00:37:34,069 --> 00:37:29,839

open lines all night long tonight it's

719

00:37:36,069 --> 00:37:34,079

dr jonathan reed on october 15 1996 what

720

00:37:37,750 --> 00:37:36,079

all began as an innocent afternoon day

721

00:37:40,310 --> 00:37:37,760

hike in a nearby forest in seattle

722

00:37:41,829 --> 00:37:40,320

washington everything changed jonathan

723

00:37:44,870 --> 00:37:41,839

came face to face and directly

724

00:37:47,990 --> 00:37:44,880

encountered an extraterrestrial creature

725

00:37:50,550 --> 00:37:48,000

since 1996 dr rita spent the last 27

726
00:37:52,550 --> 00:37:50,560
years lecturing to thousands in person

727
00:37:54,950 --> 00:37:52,560
and on international television radio

728
00:37:57,510 --> 00:37:54,960
and internet broadcast his experience

729
00:37:59,510 --> 00:37:57,520
has yielded more documented verified

730
00:38:00,870 --> 00:37:59,520
evidence than any other close encounter

731
00:38:02,630 --> 00:38:00,880
case in history

732
00:38:05,030 --> 00:38:02,640
the only case with verified

733
00:38:06,150 --> 00:38:05,040
authenticated documented photographs and

734
00:38:09,349 --> 00:38:06,160
video

735
00:38:11,670 --> 00:38:09,359
and you can go and follow jonathan over

736
00:38:14,069 --> 00:38:11,680
on facebook i've got the links for that

737
00:38:16,150 --> 00:38:14,079
uh down below and also over on social

738
00:38:18,310 --> 00:38:16,160

media and i would like to welcome for

739

00:38:20,710 --> 00:38:18,320

the first time to fade to black dr

740

00:38:21,829 --> 00:38:20,720

jonathan reed jonathan how you doing

741

00:38:24,230 --> 00:38:21,839

young man

742

00:38:25,349 --> 00:38:24,240

very good jimmy thank you can you hear

743

00:38:27,910 --> 00:38:25,359

me okay

744

00:38:30,230 --> 00:38:27,920

we got you loud and clear i just want to

745

00:38:32,230 --> 00:38:30,240

say thank you for this opportunity i

746

00:38:34,950 --> 00:38:32,240

know it's been a long time coming i

747

00:38:36,950 --> 00:38:34,960

apologize for that but thank you for

748

00:38:39,910 --> 00:38:36,960

reaching out to me and making this

749

00:38:43,750 --> 00:38:39,920

happen i'm i'm glad to be here

750

00:38:46,069 --> 00:38:43,760

and uh i support your efforts to try to

751
00:38:48,310 --> 00:38:46,079
bring you know some of this to life so

752
00:38:50,150 --> 00:38:48,320
thank you yeah and and thank you for

753
00:38:52,870 --> 00:38:50,160
that and i really appreciate it before

754
00:38:55,030 --> 00:38:52,880
we get started though you get the first

755
00:38:55,910 --> 00:38:55,040
time guest disclaimer

756
00:38:57,190 --> 00:38:55,920
okay

757
00:38:59,589 --> 00:38:57,200
yeah here we go

758
00:39:01,510 --> 00:38:59,599
uh dr reed is just you and i sitting on

759
00:39:03,109 --> 00:39:01,520
my couch having a conversation as

760
00:39:05,750 --> 00:39:03,119
friends and where that conversation

761
00:39:07,670 --> 00:39:05,760
starts it starts where it ends it ends

762
00:39:10,310 --> 00:39:07,680
but we're gonna end his friends there

763
00:39:13,349 --> 00:39:10,320

you go well we're all ready to do it but

764

00:39:18,150 --> 00:39:13,359

we're we'll continue to be friends how's

765

00:39:20,470 --> 00:39:18,160

that so um uh okay before we get started

766

00:39:21,349 --> 00:39:20,480

and i'm gonna let everybody know

767

00:39:23,910 --> 00:39:21,359

uh

768

00:39:27,030 --> 00:39:23,920

that there this is probably gonna be

769

00:39:28,550 --> 00:39:27,040

part one of a two-part uh show there's

770

00:39:30,550 --> 00:39:28,560

so much to cover

771

00:39:32,069 --> 00:39:30,560

uh we'll get as much in as we can

772

00:39:32,870 --> 00:39:32,079

tonight and then

773

00:39:34,310 --> 00:39:32,880

uh

774

00:39:36,550 --> 00:39:34,320

we're gonna do another show and we're

775

00:39:40,069 --> 00:39:36,560

already uh working on that now but

776

00:39:44,790 --> 00:39:42,870

you have found the fountain of youth

777

00:39:46,710 --> 00:39:44,800

and you're not sure

778

00:39:51,190 --> 00:39:46,720

and um

779

00:39:54,630 --> 00:39:51,200

you look exactly the same as you did uh

780

00:39:56,870 --> 00:39:54,640

27 years ago so yeah right

781

00:39:57,589 --> 00:39:56,880

and and so um

782

00:39:59,510 --> 00:39:57,599

if

783

00:40:00,390 --> 00:39:59,520

you die the mustache

784

00:40:01,510 --> 00:40:00,400

no

785

00:40:02,310 --> 00:40:01,520

you don't

786

00:40:04,470 --> 00:40:02,320

know

787

00:40:06,710 --> 00:40:04,480

that's incredible i mean that's a can

788

00:40:08,390 --> 00:40:06,720

can i tell everybody how old you are

789

00:40:10,790 --> 00:40:08,400

sure

790

00:40:12,390 --> 00:40:10,800

dr reed is 70 years old

791

00:40:15,430 --> 00:40:12,400

70.

792

00:40:18,710 --> 00:40:15,440

man i mean you know what

793

00:40:21,190 --> 00:40:18,720

it's impressive i don't know

794

00:40:23,109 --> 00:40:21,200

they're living through chemistry

795

00:40:24,790 --> 00:40:23,119

yeah yeah fair enough fair enough fair

796

00:40:26,309 --> 00:40:24,800

enough um

797

00:40:29,030 --> 00:40:26,319

uh

798

00:40:31,190 --> 00:40:29,040

again send me whatever you're drinking i

799

00:40:34,710 --> 00:40:31,200

i just want i want a few sips of it

800

00:40:36,790 --> 00:40:34,720

because well dan aykroyd vodka

801

00:40:38,470 --> 00:40:36,800

i've got i've got many bottles of that

802

00:40:41,030 --> 00:40:38,480

so that's the secret

803

00:40:44,230 --> 00:40:41,040

he's my friend and he is a great

804

00:40:45,349 --> 00:40:44,240

producer of one of the world's best

805

00:40:47,750 --> 00:40:45,359

vodkas

806

00:40:49,190 --> 00:40:47,760

so i recommend that yeah it's it's

807

00:40:51,349 --> 00:40:49,200

amazing vodka

808

00:40:53,670 --> 00:40:51,359

i'm a big vodka guy

809

00:40:55,430 --> 00:40:53,680

and you know you can buy this you know

810

00:40:57,270 --> 00:40:55,440

yeah expensive bottles of vodka and then

811

00:40:58,309 --> 00:40:57,280

you drink the acroid you're like well

812

00:41:00,790 --> 00:40:58,319

okay

813

00:41:02,150 --> 00:41:00,800

right and it's in a crystal skull it's a

814

00:41:03,190 --> 00:41:02,160

beautiful

815

00:41:06,630 --> 00:41:03,200

uh

816

00:41:08,550 --> 00:41:06,640

bottle so it's worth keeping i also a

817

00:41:12,309 --> 00:41:08,560

friend of mine gifted me

818

00:41:14,470 --> 00:41:12,319

his uh agave uh vodka

819

00:41:16,950 --> 00:41:14,480

it's in a black skull

820

00:41:19,670 --> 00:41:16,960

right so i had it's pretty good too as

821

00:41:20,630 --> 00:41:19,680

well it's sweet it's sweet but really

822

00:41:25,190 --> 00:41:20,640

really

823

00:41:27,270 --> 00:41:25,200

your secret

824

00:41:28,550 --> 00:41:27,280

chilled vodka shots

825

00:41:31,990 --> 00:41:28,560

um

826

00:41:35,750 --> 00:41:32,000

the i i think it goes without saying

827

00:41:38,230 --> 00:41:35,760

that um i have been asked many times

828

00:41:40,470 --> 00:41:38,240

over the years uh jimmy

829

00:41:42,069 --> 00:41:40,480

you know you and art bell uh what what

830

00:41:43,829 --> 00:41:42,079

was your favorite you know what's your

831

00:41:46,630 --> 00:41:43,839

favorite art bell moment

832

00:41:49,430 --> 00:41:46,640

and i go boop boop boop you know and you

833

00:41:51,990 --> 00:41:49,440

are always you know you're right there

834

00:41:53,109 --> 00:41:52,000

you're one of the first things uh that i

835

00:41:56,550 --> 00:41:53,119

mentioned

836

00:41:59,430 --> 00:41:56,560

and uh that that show

837

00:42:02,550 --> 00:41:59,440

um at that time shows i should say uh

838

00:42:05,349 --> 00:42:02,560

plural but certainly the first show

839

00:42:08,150 --> 00:42:05,359

at that time the internet

840

00:42:11,829 --> 00:42:08,160

was in its infancy was just starting and

841

00:42:15,670 --> 00:42:11,839

and art uh embraced the internet

842

00:42:18,470 --> 00:42:15,680

and along with that broadcast

843

00:42:19,829 --> 00:42:18,480

were your images that started to come

844

00:42:23,190 --> 00:42:19,839

out on the net

845

00:42:24,710 --> 00:42:23,200

and all of that painted a picture you

846

00:42:28,069 --> 00:42:24,720

know it's theater of the mind right

847

00:42:30,309 --> 00:42:28,079

where we are absolutely yeah and it uh

848

00:42:32,470 --> 00:42:30,319

it is something that has uh profoundly

849

00:42:35,030 --> 00:42:32,480

moved to me over these years

850

00:42:37,589 --> 00:42:35,040

and uh i always wanted to talk to you

851
00:42:39,510 --> 00:42:37,599
and here we are 27 years later and i've

852
00:42:41,750 --> 00:42:39,520
got the opportunity to do this so i want

853
00:42:42,829 --> 00:42:41,760
to say thank you the honor and privilege

854
00:42:45,910 --> 00:42:42,839
is is

855
00:42:47,829 --> 00:42:45,920
mine no it's my honor to be with you and

856
00:42:49,910 --> 00:42:47,839
and i'd like to say

857
00:42:51,910 --> 00:42:49,920
please jump in in and out in this

858
00:42:54,950 --> 00:42:51,920
conversation as we're having it as

859
00:42:57,430 --> 00:42:54,960
friends but i need to say that

860
00:42:58,390 --> 00:42:57,440
if it wasn't for art bell i wouldn't be

861
00:43:00,790 --> 00:42:58,400
here

862
00:43:01,829 --> 00:43:00,800
if it wasn't for a few other select

863
00:43:04,550 --> 00:43:01,839

people

864

00:43:07,190 --> 00:43:04,560

who helped me get here

865

00:43:08,390 --> 00:43:07,200

who have since passed

866

00:43:09,750 --> 00:43:08,400

robert

867

00:43:12,550 --> 00:43:09,760

wraith my

868

00:43:16,630 --> 00:43:12,560

partner for 25 years

869

00:43:17,910 --> 00:43:16,640

passed in 2020 in december

870

00:43:20,950 --> 00:43:17,920

um

871

00:43:23,270 --> 00:43:20,960

i've been lost without him

872

00:43:25,349 --> 00:43:23,280

we were writing another book i will

873

00:43:26,950 --> 00:43:25,359

finish it but it's going to now take

874

00:43:30,390 --> 00:43:26,960

some time to

875

00:43:33,349 --> 00:43:30,400

go back and and rekindle some of that

876

00:43:35,109 --> 00:43:33,359

art bell truly was a pioneer

877

00:43:38,150 --> 00:43:35,119

uh had the

878

00:43:39,430 --> 00:43:38,160

gumption and the the balls to take

879

00:43:42,309 --> 00:43:39,440

stories

880

00:43:44,550 --> 00:43:42,319

of the paranormal and give people a

881

00:43:47,589 --> 00:43:44,560

chance to tell

882

00:43:49,109 --> 00:43:47,599

what they knew what they felt about it

883

00:43:52,950 --> 00:43:49,119

and that

884

00:43:55,910 --> 00:43:52,960

i prior to this i wasn't into ufology i

885

00:43:58,390 --> 00:43:55,920

i really i was a doctor developmental

886

00:44:00,790 --> 00:43:58,400

psychiatric child development working in

887

00:44:02,309 --> 00:44:00,800

a major hospital university washington

888

00:44:04,550 --> 00:44:02,319

medical center

889

00:44:06,470 --> 00:44:04,560

uh just to give you a little background

890

00:44:09,349 --> 00:44:06,480

of my bio

891

00:44:11,990 --> 00:44:09,359

i started in san diego state university

892

00:44:13,510 --> 00:44:12,000

graduating with a special education

893

00:44:16,550 --> 00:44:13,520

teaching degree

894

00:44:18,550 --> 00:44:16,560

i was fortunate to spend time

895

00:44:21,030 --> 00:44:18,560

with some

896

00:44:23,510 --> 00:44:21,040

people in the summer where they owned a

897

00:44:26,150 --> 00:44:23,520

summer camp for for kids with

898

00:44:29,030 --> 00:44:26,160

disabilities i worked at had been

899

00:44:32,150 --> 00:44:29,040

working out a couple of years and the

900

00:44:33,270 --> 00:44:32,160

head of that pulled me aside and said

901
00:44:35,270 --> 00:44:33,280

jonathan

902
00:44:36,950 --> 00:44:35,280

what are you going to do with your life

903
00:44:38,309 --> 00:44:36,960

and at the time i thought well i'm going

904
00:44:40,790 --> 00:44:38,319

to be a teacher

905
00:44:43,270 --> 00:44:40,800

and he said what if there was more what

906
00:44:44,790 --> 00:44:43,280

if you had the opportunity

907
00:44:47,030 --> 00:44:44,800

to do more

908
00:44:48,950 --> 00:44:47,040

and i said well you know

909
00:44:52,230 --> 00:44:48,960

tell me what you have in mind and he

910
00:44:55,589 --> 00:44:52,240

said well i'd like you to pursue

911
00:44:58,470 --> 00:44:55,599

psychiatric care and psychology if i can

912
00:45:00,390 --> 00:44:58,480

help you would you be willing and i said

913
00:45:02,829 --> 00:45:00,400

yeah absolutely

914

00:45:05,750 --> 00:45:02,839

so i transferred to

915

00:45:07,829 --> 00:45:05,760

cucla and

916

00:45:10,470 --> 00:45:07,839

started in on their

917

00:45:12,870 --> 00:45:10,480

pre-med program

918

00:45:15,190 --> 00:45:12,880

loved it

919

00:45:16,470 --> 00:45:15,200

prior to that i was kind of a mediocre

920

00:45:19,510 --> 00:45:16,480

student

921

00:45:21,430 --> 00:45:19,520

at that point i excelled got into their

922

00:45:22,870 --> 00:45:21,440

med school program

923

00:45:25,670 --> 00:45:22,880

transferred to the university of

924

00:45:30,309 --> 00:45:25,680

washington and graduated from all three

925

00:45:34,790 --> 00:45:32,870

i love what i do

926
00:45:37,670 --> 00:45:34,800
working with kids developmental

927
00:45:39,190 --> 00:45:37,680
psychiatrics child development

928
00:45:43,030 --> 00:45:39,200
was my

929
00:45:46,630 --> 00:45:43,040
and

930
00:45:48,870 --> 00:45:46,640
i was a natural at it as well as being

931
00:45:52,069 --> 00:45:48,880
truly

932
00:45:54,710 --> 00:45:52,079
applicable to the situation i could get

933
00:45:57,109 --> 00:45:54,720
in and talk with kids on their own

934
00:45:59,670 --> 00:45:57,119
levels and do some

935
00:46:02,870 --> 00:45:59,680
fantastic things with the grace of god

936
00:46:03,990 --> 00:46:02,880
and a great team you can do miraculous

937
00:46:06,230 --> 00:46:04,000
things

938
00:46:10,349 --> 00:46:06,240

i did that

939

00:46:20,190 --> 00:46:16,470

1885 till the time i left in 96

940

00:46:23,910 --> 00:46:20,200

when this event happened on october 15

941

00:46:25,750 --> 00:46:23,920

1996 which was a tuesday

942

00:46:28,470 --> 00:46:25,760

i had been working

943

00:46:32,710 --> 00:46:28,480

probably six days a week almost 10 hours

944

00:46:36,950 --> 00:46:34,950

there was a lot to be

945

00:46:37,910 --> 00:46:36,960

to be had as work

946

00:46:40,309 --> 00:46:37,920

both through the university of

947

00:46:43,190 --> 00:46:40,319

washington medical school and children's

948

00:46:45,430 --> 00:46:43,200

orthopedic hospital which i worked in

949

00:46:47,430 --> 00:46:45,440

between the two

950

00:46:49,910 --> 00:46:47,440

my my staff

951
00:46:50,870 --> 00:46:49,920
was made up of about eight to nine

952
00:46:51,910 --> 00:46:50,880
people

953
00:46:54,550 --> 00:46:51,920
who

954
00:46:57,910 --> 00:46:54,560
i was their department head

955
00:46:59,750 --> 00:46:57,920
in the end i loved what i did people

956
00:47:02,790 --> 00:46:59,760
either loved to work with me or they

957
00:47:05,510 --> 00:47:02,800
hated me because i had certain styles

958
00:47:07,750 --> 00:47:05,520
and ability to work that i felt

959
00:47:08,950 --> 00:47:07,760
really functionally worked with patient

960
00:47:12,870 --> 00:47:08,960
care

961
00:47:15,589 --> 00:47:12,880
um so that was my life and i loved it i

962
00:47:17,829 --> 00:47:15,599
was living what i considered to be

963
00:47:21,829 --> 00:47:17,839

my american dream

964

00:47:22,950 --> 00:47:21,839

i had a good status in the community and

965

00:47:28,950 --> 00:47:22,960

in my

966

00:47:33,349 --> 00:47:30,790

you reach a pinnacle

967

00:47:34,950 --> 00:47:33,359

where you feel like you're blessed

968

00:47:37,109 --> 00:47:34,960

because you have

969

00:47:40,470 --> 00:47:37,119

everything you need and and you've

970

00:47:43,349 --> 00:47:40,480

earned that right you you've achieved

971

00:47:45,829 --> 00:47:43,359

something beyond what you ever expected

972

00:47:49,109 --> 00:47:45,839

to be able to achieve and at the same

973

00:47:54,470 --> 00:47:52,069

if you if you could uh jonathan pull the

974

00:47:57,190 --> 00:47:54,480

camera closer to you for the microphone

975

00:47:58,710 --> 00:47:57,200

so it can just be a little bit better

976

00:47:59,990 --> 00:47:58,720

um

977

00:48:02,549 --> 00:48:00,000

and uh

978

00:48:03,750 --> 00:48:02,559

let me uh let me actually start here

979

00:48:06,549 --> 00:48:03,760

because

980

00:48:09,270 --> 00:48:06,559

as you're going through um the

981

00:48:11,270 --> 00:48:09,280

educational system and and and getting

982

00:48:15,829 --> 00:48:11,280

uh your credentials and stuff

983

00:48:16,790 --> 00:48:15,839

did you have any uh interest in in ufos

984

00:48:19,349 --> 00:48:16,800

did you

985

00:48:22,150 --> 00:48:19,359

the subject

986

00:48:23,990 --> 00:48:22,160

no in fact it's odd

987

00:48:25,430 --> 00:48:24,000

because i was barely

988

00:48:30,230 --> 00:48:25,440

had time

989

00:48:35,990 --> 00:48:32,470

i didn't even like science fiction to be

990

00:48:39,030 --> 00:48:36,000

honest with you because i was so busy

991

00:48:42,150 --> 00:48:39,040

in being involved in my career in in all

992

00:48:44,790 --> 00:48:42,160

the advocacy of that career it needs an

993

00:48:47,109 --> 00:48:44,800

ongoing education and you're constantly

994

00:48:50,710 --> 00:48:47,119

learning learning from your peers and

995

00:48:52,390 --> 00:48:50,720

from every other source which being in

996

00:48:54,470 --> 00:48:52,400

conjunction with the university

997

00:48:55,349 --> 00:48:54,480

washington medical school which i taught

998

00:49:01,190 --> 00:48:55,359

at

999

00:49:04,790 --> 00:49:01,200

you just are immersed in your field

1000

00:49:07,349 --> 00:49:04,800

and i liked it so much i tended not to

1001

00:49:09,190 --> 00:49:07,359

shy too much away from that

1002

00:49:11,030 --> 00:49:09,200

my hobbies were

1003

00:49:14,470 --> 00:49:11,040

community efforts

1004

00:49:17,829 --> 00:49:14,480

and personally i was into sports cars i

1005

00:49:20,630 --> 00:49:17,839

decided that if i ever reached the point

1006

00:49:21,670 --> 00:49:20,640

where i could flirt it i would start

1007

00:49:23,829 --> 00:49:21,680

having

1008

00:49:25,190 --> 00:49:23,839

some of the cars that i wanted that i

1009

00:49:26,950 --> 00:49:25,200

admired the

1010

00:49:31,910 --> 00:49:26,960

engineering and

1011

00:49:35,670 --> 00:49:31,920

and the the beauty of these older sleek

1012

00:49:36,630 --> 00:49:35,680

cars and i so i started to acquire them

1013

00:49:40,549 --> 00:49:36,640

and

1014

00:49:43,510 --> 00:49:40,559

literally

1015

00:49:46,309 --> 00:49:43,520

having friends of mine rebuild them who

1016

00:49:49,510 --> 00:49:46,319

are mechanics i was a weekend mechanic

1017

00:49:52,549 --> 00:49:49,520

and i facilitated and kind of

1018

00:49:55,829 --> 00:49:52,559

orchestrated what needed to be done i'd

1019

00:49:58,069 --> 00:49:55,839

buy them i'd sell them i drive them for

1020

00:50:00,870 --> 00:49:58,079

sometimes as little as a month and then

1021

00:50:04,069 --> 00:50:00,880

move on and buy another one to the point

1022

00:50:06,710 --> 00:50:04,079

where i had made a little profit so i

1023

00:50:09,750 --> 00:50:06,720

was driving on profit but that was my

1024

00:50:11,990 --> 00:50:09,760

hobby and the other hobby was music

1025

00:50:13,829 --> 00:50:12,000

i had a friend who was a keyboard

1026
00:50:16,549 --> 00:50:13,839
specialist who had been all around the

1027
00:50:19,349 --> 00:50:16,559
world working with different bands

1028
00:50:21,829 --> 00:50:19,359
and him and i

1029
00:50:24,470 --> 00:50:21,839
being as close as we were lived in the

1030
00:50:27,589 --> 00:50:24,480
same city we decided to

1031
00:50:30,549 --> 00:50:27,599
build a digital studio which was now

1032
00:50:32,549 --> 00:50:30,559
just coming into its own

1033
00:50:35,910 --> 00:50:32,559
we could afford it

1034
00:50:38,549 --> 00:50:35,920
to have this as a real serious hobby so

1035
00:50:43,030 --> 00:50:38,559
we took our time and built

1036
00:50:46,309 --> 00:50:43,040
a 100 channel analog and digital studio

1037
00:50:48,309 --> 00:50:46,319
and with that we pursued our

1038
00:50:51,030 --> 00:50:48,319

our love of music

1039

00:50:55,589 --> 00:50:51,040

and development and writing

1040

00:50:58,069 --> 00:50:55,599

i can write music but also play i was

1041

00:51:00,309 --> 00:50:58,079

forced to play classical piano when i

1042

00:51:03,270 --> 00:51:00,319

was young which i

1043

00:51:05,510 --> 00:51:03,280

salute to my mother for giving that that

1044

00:51:08,470 --> 00:51:05,520

ability um

1045

00:51:11,430 --> 00:51:08,480

and we just loved this we loved it as an

1046

00:51:12,630 --> 00:51:11,440

escape from the real world into the

1047

00:51:14,069 --> 00:51:12,640

world of

1048

00:51:16,150 --> 00:51:14,079

an artistic

1049

00:51:19,190 --> 00:51:16,160

ability working with some of the

1050

00:51:22,950 --> 00:51:19,200

greatest artists that were in our city

1051
00:51:25,910 --> 00:51:22,960
in and around seattle washington

1052
00:51:27,430 --> 00:51:25,920
uh one of them that comes

1053
00:51:28,790 --> 00:51:27,440
nancy

1054
00:51:31,109 --> 00:51:28,800
the hearts

1055
00:51:32,309 --> 00:51:31,119
heart to heart music

1056
00:51:35,030 --> 00:51:32,319
we knew

1057
00:51:38,549 --> 00:51:35,040
uh among many others

1058
00:51:41,589 --> 00:51:38,559
and we built all kinds of film score

1059
00:51:44,470 --> 00:51:41,599
music which we ended up being able to

1060
00:51:47,109 --> 00:51:44,480
produce and sell to some

1061
00:51:50,470 --> 00:51:47,119
independent filmmakers and that it was

1062
00:51:52,790 --> 00:51:50,480
done as a love it wasn't done as a job

1063
00:51:55,270 --> 00:51:52,800

uh after the fact so

1064

00:51:57,670 --> 00:51:55,280

so if you built a digital studio this is

1065

00:51:59,190 --> 00:51:57,680

curious to me um because i'm in the

1066

00:52:03,349 --> 00:51:59,200

business too

1067

00:52:04,950 --> 00:52:03,359

um and that revolution uh started in in

1068

00:52:08,870 --> 00:52:04,960

93

1069

00:52:11,510 --> 00:52:08,880

uh 94 alesis and the ads and pro tools

1070

00:52:15,030 --> 00:52:11,520

uh started to session eight

1071

00:52:18,069 --> 00:52:15,040

and that stuff was launched then your

1072

00:52:19,670 --> 00:52:18,079

your encounter was in 1996

1073

00:52:23,430 --> 00:52:19,680

yes um

1074

00:52:26,549 --> 00:52:23,440

so that was the period right uh

1075

00:52:29,109 --> 00:52:26,559

for about 10 years we had been

1076
00:52:31,510 --> 00:52:29,119
making music on the side like we were

1077
00:52:35,030 --> 00:52:31,520
weekend musicians right

1078
00:52:36,910 --> 00:52:35,040
my friend had a studio beautiful studio

1079
00:52:38,470 --> 00:52:36,920
built on his

1080
00:52:41,349 --> 00:52:38,480
homestead

1081
00:52:43,030 --> 00:52:41,359
so it was easy access there was nothing

1082
00:52:45,430 --> 00:52:43,040
to rent we bought all the

1083
00:52:48,790 --> 00:52:45,440
state-of-the-art equipment

1084
00:52:51,109 --> 00:52:48,800
we had every name brand you can believe

1085
00:52:53,910 --> 00:52:51,119
my friend worked for the phone company

1086
00:52:54,950 --> 00:52:53,920
as an engineer as well as a keyboard

1087
00:52:57,670 --> 00:52:54,960
player

1088
00:53:00,630 --> 00:52:57,680

and so he knew his stuff

1089

00:53:03,349 --> 00:53:00,640

his wife was a computer technician

1090

00:53:07,510 --> 00:53:03,359

she knew her stuff so the integration of

1091

00:53:09,109 --> 00:53:07,520

all these loves and abilities produced a

1092

00:53:11,589 --> 00:53:09,119

pretty uh

1093

00:53:15,109 --> 00:53:11,599

pretty kick-ass studio if i will say so

1094

00:53:18,150 --> 00:53:15,119

myself yeah right on right on and

1095

00:53:21,430 --> 00:53:18,160

obviously you can see what i have here i

1096

00:53:23,109 --> 00:53:21,440

gotta exactly i admire i admire what

1097

00:53:25,910 --> 00:53:23,119

you've done and what you

1098

00:53:27,430 --> 00:53:25,920

you have and i can certainly

1099

00:53:31,109 --> 00:53:27,440

sympathize

1100

00:53:32,230 --> 00:53:31,119

and understand how that is such a

1101
00:53:34,710 --> 00:53:32,240
a nice

1102
00:53:37,270 --> 00:53:34,720
alternative to go to

1103
00:53:39,430 --> 00:53:37,280
i was never what i consider to be a good

1104
00:53:43,190 --> 00:53:39,440
musician i can play

1105
00:53:46,150 --> 00:53:43,200
a little bit of a lot of things but my

1106
00:53:49,670 --> 00:53:46,160
forte was just the love of the process i

1107
00:53:51,430 --> 00:53:49,680
learned the engineering from my friend

1108
00:53:54,150 --> 00:53:51,440
who him and i

1109
00:53:57,190 --> 00:53:54,160
developed this ability we

1110
00:53:59,910 --> 00:53:57,200
did record some other people's music so

1111
00:54:02,309 --> 00:53:59,920
i was able to be part of that

1112
00:54:04,790 --> 00:54:02,319
uh as an engineer

1113
00:54:07,670 --> 00:54:04,800

and we even brought in

1114

00:54:10,870 --> 00:54:07,680

symphony members to play string parts

1115

00:54:11,990 --> 00:54:10,880

and oboe parts so we had live

1116

00:54:13,910 --> 00:54:12,000

real

1117

00:54:15,990 --> 00:54:13,920

non-synthetic

1118

00:54:19,030 --> 00:54:16,000

parts to our music

1119

00:54:21,750 --> 00:54:19,040

it's easy to synthesize but the warmth

1120

00:54:24,150 --> 00:54:21,760

coming from the real instrumentation is

1121

00:54:26,549 --> 00:54:24,160

incredible as you know yeah something

1122

00:54:29,990 --> 00:54:26,559

has been lost these days uh with that

1123

00:54:31,990 --> 00:54:30,000

and there's nothing like a a real band

1124

00:54:33,829 --> 00:54:32,000

um oh just like anything else we live in

1125

00:54:37,030 --> 00:54:33,839

a digital world today

1126
00:54:39,270 --> 00:54:37,040
well you know movies well i i love

1127
00:54:42,470 --> 00:54:39,280
uh the technology

1128
00:54:45,510 --> 00:54:42,480
you know what i love a good cg fight a

1129
00:54:46,950 --> 00:54:45,520
couple of cartoon robots going at it for

1130
00:54:48,950 --> 00:54:46,960
some reason

1131
00:54:50,950 --> 00:54:48,960
i'm entertained by that

1132
00:54:53,190 --> 00:54:50,960
i know it's not real

1133
00:54:55,030 --> 00:54:53,200
but it's it's it's it's where we are

1134
00:54:57,109 --> 00:54:55,040
today you know it's part of it we live

1135
00:55:00,230 --> 00:54:57,119
in a digital world i wanted to ask you

1136
00:55:01,510 --> 00:55:00,240
this um as we uh we're gonna uh come up

1137
00:55:04,549 --> 00:55:01,520
on a break

1138
00:55:06,630 --> 00:55:04,559

your home um uh you know with the

1139

00:55:08,069 --> 00:55:06,640

freezer right that home

1140

00:55:10,630 --> 00:55:08,079

um

1141

00:55:11,750 --> 00:55:10,640

where was that in in seattle what part

1142

00:55:14,789 --> 00:55:11,760

of town

1143

00:55:18,069 --> 00:55:14,799

west seattle toward alki point

1144

00:55:20,390 --> 00:55:18,079

is where i i grew up and had a homestead

1145

00:55:22,150 --> 00:55:20,400

my parents grew up in that area

1146

00:55:25,190 --> 00:55:22,160

my father was

1147

00:55:26,710 --> 00:55:25,200

a seattleite from birth my mother

1148

00:55:29,190 --> 00:55:26,720

was swedish

1149

00:55:31,030 --> 00:55:29,200

and had a michigan heritage

1150

00:55:33,910 --> 00:55:31,040

so um

1151

00:55:35,990 --> 00:55:33,920

my dad was jewish had a light jewish

1152

00:55:37,990 --> 00:55:36,000

background my mother had a christian

1153

00:55:39,109 --> 00:55:38,000

background so i had the best of both

1154

00:55:42,549 --> 00:55:39,119

worlds

1155

00:55:44,069 --> 00:55:42,559

uh religion was never forced on us

1156

00:55:45,990 --> 00:55:44,079

past the

1157

00:55:49,109 --> 00:55:46,000

early age of

1158

00:55:51,829 --> 00:55:49,119

nine or ten going to sunday school

1159

00:55:53,190 --> 00:55:51,839

but i did learn both religions and

1160

00:55:56,870 --> 00:55:53,200

pursued

1161

00:55:57,829 --> 00:55:56,880

it as an adult learning all i could both

1162

00:56:07,030 --> 00:55:57,839

from

1163

00:56:09,910 --> 00:56:07,040

so i have an open mind i am not into

1164

00:56:12,230 --> 00:56:09,920

organized religion i am into

1165

00:56:13,190 --> 00:56:12,240

spiritualism as a

1166

00:56:15,190 --> 00:56:13,200

as a

1167

00:56:18,630 --> 00:56:15,200

light side of thing

1168

00:56:22,390 --> 00:56:18,640

i try to look every at everything as a

1169

00:56:24,309 --> 00:56:22,400

as an engineer or a scientist versus a

1170

00:56:27,030 --> 00:56:24,319

theologian

1171

00:56:30,069 --> 00:56:27,040

which i'm not i've gotten help from

1172

00:56:32,230 --> 00:56:30,079

people who were professionals in

1173

00:56:33,349 --> 00:56:32,240

religion because at times i had

1174

00:56:35,829 --> 00:56:33,359

questions

1175

00:56:38,309 --> 00:56:35,839

like that we all do and i think it's

1176

00:56:40,789 --> 00:56:38,319

good to question everything i believe

1177

00:56:43,349 --> 00:56:40,799

that but i also know there's a lot i

1178

00:56:46,069 --> 00:56:43,359

don't know and i'm willing to say that

1179

00:56:49,030 --> 00:56:46,079

whether it's about my own experiences

1180

00:56:52,549 --> 00:56:49,040

or anything else in my life but when i

1181

00:56:55,990 --> 00:56:52,559

don't know i admit it and i try to seek

1182

00:56:59,750 --> 00:56:56,000

out those who can re-support

1183

00:57:02,870 --> 00:56:59,760

my ideas and give me an education on

1184

00:57:05,349 --> 00:57:02,880

what's going on i want to know i want to

1185

00:57:06,309 --> 00:57:05,359

know just as much as anybody wants to

1186

00:57:08,710 --> 00:57:06,319

know

1187

00:57:10,789 --> 00:57:08,720

and let me say this too

1188

00:57:13,430 --> 00:57:10,799

when this all happened to me

1189

00:57:16,870 --> 00:57:13,440

i was a doctor i loved my life the way

1190

00:57:19,670 --> 00:57:16,880

it was i was very content and my world

1191

00:57:20,789 --> 00:57:19,680

was turned upside down in a matter of

1192

00:57:24,309 --> 00:57:20,799

hours

1193

00:57:26,870 --> 00:57:24,319

to where i i could not even believe that

1194

00:57:30,349 --> 00:57:26,880

this was happening that this paradigm

1195

00:57:32,549 --> 00:57:30,359

had shifted so greatly

1196

00:57:35,190 --> 00:57:32,559

180 degrees

1197

00:57:36,710 --> 00:57:35,200

to where i felt out of my element

1198

00:57:39,510 --> 00:57:36,720

uncomfortable

1199

00:57:42,870 --> 00:57:39,520

unsure of what i was even experiencing

1200

00:57:46,470 --> 00:57:42,880

at all whether i had lost my

1201

00:57:49,349 --> 00:57:46,480

concept of logic altogether so i

1202

00:57:53,030 --> 00:57:49,359

questioned everything that was going on

1203

00:57:54,630 --> 00:57:53,040

but nevertheless i had to continue i had

1204

00:57:56,950 --> 00:57:54,640

to survive

1205

00:58:00,309 --> 00:57:56,960

and that's what i was doing i was

1206

00:58:03,430 --> 00:58:00,319

literally going step by step

1207

00:58:06,230 --> 00:58:03,440

to to just get through it if nothing

1208

00:58:08,710 --> 00:58:06,240

else and then later on going back and

1209

00:58:11,270 --> 00:58:08,720

reflecting on you know what was it

1210

00:58:12,470 --> 00:58:11,280

exactly that happened because i didn't

1211

00:58:15,990 --> 00:58:12,480

know

1212

00:58:17,990 --> 00:58:16,000

it was extremely emotional and extremely

1213

00:58:20,789 --> 00:58:18,000

difficult for me

1214

00:58:21,589 --> 00:58:20,799

people have a tendency to think oh well

1215

00:58:26,789 --> 00:58:21,599

he's

1216

00:58:30,069 --> 00:58:26,799

for doing this i'm not

1217

00:58:33,430 --> 00:58:30,079

i am just a normal guy who was so much

1218

00:58:35,750 --> 00:58:33,440

out of my element that i had to regroup

1219

00:58:38,470 --> 00:58:35,760

minute to minute i had to

1220

00:58:41,829 --> 00:58:38,480

revert back to thinking about things in

1221

00:58:43,430 --> 00:58:41,839

my life that made sense just for me to

1222

00:58:44,309 --> 00:58:43,440

stay

1223

00:58:47,349 --> 00:58:44,319

in

1224

00:58:49,510 --> 00:58:47,359

stay with some sanity some logic of what

1225

00:58:51,349 --> 00:58:49,520

was going on and that's the only way i

1226

00:58:53,589 --> 00:58:51,359

have survived

1227

00:58:55,349 --> 00:58:53,599

the um the day

1228

00:58:58,470 --> 00:58:55,359

uh when we come back after the break

1229

00:58:59,349 --> 00:58:58,480

we're going to get uh straight into uh

1230

00:59:03,109 --> 00:58:59,359

the

1231

00:59:05,190 --> 00:59:03,119

but uh let me ask you this i've got 60

1232

00:59:08,870 --> 00:59:05,200

seconds before the break when you woke

1233

00:59:11,750 --> 00:59:08,880

up that morning right october 1996

1234

00:59:12,470 --> 00:59:11,760

anything seem different to you

1235

00:59:14,390 --> 00:59:12,480

no

1236

00:59:18,150 --> 00:59:14,400

in fact my life

1237

00:59:20,390 --> 00:59:18,160

was so much a routine my hours were

1238

00:59:23,670 --> 00:59:20,400

literally set up for me to go to the

1239

00:59:26,390 --> 00:59:23,680

hospital to work my 10 or 12 hours to

1240

00:59:29,510 --> 00:59:26,400

come home to have breaks to have lunch

1241

00:59:31,750 --> 00:59:29,520

take care of my dog and my family my

1242

00:59:32,789 --> 00:59:31,760

mother and father at the time were still

1243

00:59:35,750 --> 00:59:32,799

alive

1244

00:59:38,789 --> 00:59:35,760

i had a girlfriend that i was

1245

00:59:40,549 --> 00:59:38,799

madly in love with that i thought was my

1246

00:59:46,630 --> 00:59:40,559

life

1247

00:59:47,670 --> 00:59:46,640

and but nothing changed that day other

1248

00:59:51,030 --> 00:59:47,680

than

1249

00:59:52,950 --> 00:59:51,040

i decided it was a nice day it was a

1250

00:59:55,829 --> 00:59:52,960

nice fall day

1251
00:59:58,390 --> 00:59:55,839
and my dog susie my golden retriever

1252
01:00:01,430 --> 00:59:58,400
seven-year-old gold retriever who was my

1253
01:00:03,430 --> 01:00:01,440
companion everywhere i went in my work

1254
01:00:06,950 --> 01:00:03,440
and driving in the car

1255
01:00:07,910 --> 01:00:06,960
everywhere she was almost like a a child

1256
01:00:11,270 --> 01:00:07,920
to me

1257
01:00:13,910 --> 01:00:11,280
um everyone loved her i just decided you

1258
01:00:16,069 --> 01:00:13,920
know what we're gonna go for a hike go

1259
01:00:20,230 --> 01:00:16,079
for a run like we had so many other

1260
01:00:22,309 --> 01:00:20,240
times to a place a pristine place in the

1261
01:00:24,950 --> 01:00:22,319
in the forest nearby

1262
01:00:26,870 --> 01:00:24,960
where i worked and lived

1263
01:00:29,589 --> 01:00:26,880

so that day

1264

01:00:31,270 --> 01:00:29,599

was normal like any other

1265

01:00:34,710 --> 01:00:31,280

until

1266

01:00:36,710 --> 01:00:34,720

2 57 in the afternoon

1267

01:00:39,510 --> 01:00:36,720

okay let's take our break right here

1268

01:00:42,069 --> 01:00:39,520

this is fade to black our guest tonight

1269

01:00:44,950 --> 01:00:42,079

dr jonathan reed i am your host jimmy

1270

01:00:46,789 --> 01:00:44,960

church tonight after 27 years i finally

1271

01:00:47,829 --> 01:00:46,799

get a chance to sit down and talk to dr

1272

01:00:49,990 --> 01:00:47,839

reed

1273

01:00:52,150 --> 01:00:50,000

and when we come back after the break

1274

01:00:53,349 --> 01:00:52,160

we're gonna get straight to the events

1275

01:00:55,109 --> 01:00:53,359

of that day

1276

01:00:56,549 --> 01:00:55,119

this is fade to black i am your host

1277

01:00:58,870 --> 01:00:56,559

jimmy church

1278

01:01:00,390 --> 01:00:58,880

on the game changer and on x networks

1279

01:01:04,370 --> 01:01:00,400

we'll be right back after this short

1280

01:01:04,380 --> 01:01:33,510

[Music]

1281

01:01:37,829 --> 01:01:35,589

this is nicole church daughter of you

1282

01:01:38,829 --> 01:01:37,839

know who and you're listening to fade to

1283

01:01:40,470 --> 01:01:38,839

black on

1284

01:01:43,349 --> 01:01:40,480

jimmychurchradio.com and the game

1285

01:01:47,030 --> 01:01:45,510

you're listening to jimmy church and

1286

01:01:53,510 --> 01:01:47,040

fade to black

1287

01:01:59,910 --> 01:01:55,750

you're listening to jimmy church fade to

1288

01:02:03,190 --> 01:02:02,150

fade to black will now pause for alien

1289

01:02:04,470 --> 01:02:03,200

identification

1290

01:02:08,549 --> 01:02:04,480

[Music]

1291

01:02:13,270 --> 01:02:10,630

when you take the beans from central

1292

01:02:15,750 --> 01:02:13,280

america with dashes of indonesian and

1293

01:02:18,870 --> 01:02:15,760

african mixed in and then roasted to the

1294

01:02:21,430 --> 01:02:18,880

dark side of fade to black you create

1295

01:02:24,390 --> 01:02:21,440

the ultimate brew of fringe

1296

01:02:27,589 --> 01:02:24,400

introducing the fade to black blend from

1297

01:02:30,470 --> 01:02:27,599

river moon coffee yes river moon's

1298

01:02:33,190 --> 01:02:30,480

darkest customized roast was created for

1299

01:02:35,829 --> 01:02:33,200

the love of fade to black

1300

01:02:38,470 --> 01:02:35,839

the alchemy of masterful roasting and

1301

01:02:41,990 --> 01:02:38,480

smoking the beans is in every sip of

1302

01:02:43,430 --> 01:02:42,000

this full-bodied dark java i need my

1303

01:02:45,990 --> 01:02:43,440

coffee doc

1304

01:02:49,029 --> 01:02:46,000

deep with distinct bittersweet chocolate

1305

01:02:51,510 --> 01:02:49,039

highlights just like the bunker leaning

1306

01:02:54,150 --> 01:02:51,520

further into the darkness of the roast

1307

01:02:56,829 --> 01:02:54,160

is fade to black blend from river moon

1308

01:02:58,789 --> 01:02:56,839

coffee just click on the banner at

1309

01:03:02,549 --> 01:02:58,799

jimmychurchradio.com and use the promo

1310

01:03:04,210 --> 01:03:02,559

code f2b blend for 15 off of your order

1311

01:03:07,109 --> 01:03:04,220

today

1312

01:03:11,630 --> 01:03:07,119

[Music]

1313

01:03:17,349 --> 01:03:14,309

is jimmy church of fade to black and you

1314

01:03:19,670 --> 01:03:17,359

can get our podcast for just two dollars

1315

01:03:21,589 --> 01:03:19,680

per month all you have to do is click on

1316

01:03:24,150 --> 01:03:21,599

the podcast banner over at

1317

01:03:25,990 --> 01:03:24,160

jimmychurchradio.com

1318

01:03:28,309 --> 01:03:26,000

right now eden pier is having their

1319

01:03:30,950 --> 01:03:28,319

famous bogo deal on thunderstorm air

1320

01:03:33,109 --> 01:03:30,960

purifiers one listener wrote it makes a

1321

01:03:35,750 --> 01:03:33,119

huge difference in our cat litter box

1322

01:03:39,029 --> 01:03:35,760

stink i just wish i waited for the bogo

1323

01:03:42,390 --> 01:03:39,039

deal i need another one well now's the

1324

01:03:44,870 --> 01:03:42,400

time bogo is back so when you buy one

1325

01:03:47,109 --> 01:03:44,880

thunderstorm you get one free no matter

1326

01:03:49,750 --> 01:03:47,119

how many you buy you buy two you get two

1327

01:03:51,829 --> 01:03:49,760

free you buy five you get five free the

1328

01:03:54,069 --> 01:03:51,839

thunderstorm will completely eliminate

1329

01:03:56,870 --> 01:03:54,079

any odor even the worst like pets

1330

01:03:59,589 --> 01:03:56,880

cigarette smoke urine and cooking now is

1331

01:04:02,549 --> 01:03:59,599

the time to order eden piers buy one get

1332

01:04:04,230 --> 01:04:02,559

one free sale is one week only with over

1333

01:04:06,710 --> 01:04:04,240

265

1334

01:04:09,670 --> 01:04:06,720

000 thunderstorms sold and countless

1335

01:04:11,349 --> 01:04:09,680

five-star reviews you know it works

1336

01:04:14,109 --> 01:04:11,359

people are buying several for around the

1337

01:04:16,990 --> 01:04:14,119

home and even as gifts just go to

1338

01:04:19,750 --> 01:04:17,000

edenpuredeals.com and use discount code

1339

01:04:23,109 --> 01:04:19,760

faderbogo that's faderbogo

1340

01:04:27,109 --> 01:04:25,349

is buy one get one free that's

1341

01:04:30,710 --> 01:04:27,119

edenpuredeals.com

1342

01:04:33,589 --> 01:04:30,720

discount code faderbogo and as always

1343

01:04:34,870 --> 01:04:33,599

shipping is free

1344

01:04:37,549 --> 01:04:34,880

do you have an interest in the

1345

01:04:40,390 --> 01:04:37,559

paranormal then you'll love the

1346

01:04:42,069 --> 01:04:40,400

unexnetwork.com the x is your streaming

1347

01:04:45,190 --> 01:04:42,079

audio and video for everything

1348

01:04:48,710 --> 01:04:45,200

supernatural strange and mysterious like

1349

01:04:51,029 --> 01:04:48,720

ufos bigfoot ghosts and so much more

1350

01:04:54,309 --> 01:04:51,039

from hosts like jimmy church whitley

1351
01:04:56,950 --> 01:04:54,319
strieber micah hanks and christina gomez

1352
01:04:59,029 --> 01:04:56,960
visit the nextnetwork.com show page for

1353
01:05:01,670 --> 01:04:59,039
a complete list of all the paranormal

1354
01:05:03,589 --> 01:05:01,680
programs you'll find on the x be sure to

1355
01:05:05,349 --> 01:05:03,599
follow us on twitter for updates at

1356
01:05:08,069 --> 01:05:05,359
kunxdb

1357
01:05:10,789 --> 01:05:08,079
follow our facebook group on x network

1358
01:05:14,390 --> 01:05:10,799
find the podcast on spotify iheart

1359
01:05:15,190 --> 01:05:14,400
audible and apple podcast it's time it's

1360
01:05:16,870 --> 01:05:15,200
new

1361
01:05:19,190 --> 01:05:16,880
is the x

1362
01:05:24,230 --> 01:05:19,200
x

1363
01:05:27,990 --> 01:05:26,630

fade to black

1364

01:05:30,630 --> 01:05:28,000

is not

1365

01:05:34,789 --> 01:05:30,640

your father's radio show

1366

01:05:36,710 --> 01:05:34,799

on the game changer radio network

1367

01:05:43,660 --> 01:05:36,720

hi this is rob reiner from anvil and

1368

01:05:43,670 --> 01:06:01,829

[Music]

1369

01:06:05,029 --> 01:06:03,670

all right welcome back fate to block i'm

1370

01:06:08,710 --> 01:06:05,039

your host jimmy church tonight dr

1371

01:06:13,430 --> 01:06:08,720

jonathan reed is with us

1372

01:06:15,030 --> 01:06:13,440

27 years ago i heard uh dr reed on coast

1373

01:06:16,549 --> 01:06:15,040

to coast with arbel

1374

01:06:20,150 --> 01:06:16,559

[Music]

1375

01:06:21,910 --> 01:06:20,160

changed me profound impact

1376

01:06:23,670 --> 01:06:21,920

here we are so many years later he is

1377

01:06:25,270 --> 01:06:23,680

now a guest on fade to black this is

1378

01:06:27,190 --> 01:06:25,280

amazing

1379

01:06:30,829 --> 01:06:27,200

and uh

1380

01:06:34,549 --> 01:06:30,839

right before the break i had asked dr

1381

01:06:35,510 --> 01:06:34,559

reed uh was the day any different

1382

01:06:37,829 --> 01:06:35,520

right

1383

01:06:40,950 --> 01:06:37,839

did you notice anything different

1384

01:06:43,029 --> 01:06:40,960

and that's where we left off and well

1385

01:06:44,150 --> 01:06:43,039

his answer was no it's just just another

1386

01:06:49,829 --> 01:06:44,160

day

1387

01:06:51,510 --> 01:06:49,839

you get your golden retriever susie

1388

01:06:54,630 --> 01:06:51,520

right right

1389

01:06:57,190 --> 01:06:54,640

and uh and i have uh

1390

01:07:00,390 --> 01:06:57,200

uh an image here let me uh let me pop

1391

01:07:02,150 --> 01:07:00,400

this up uh for everybody so you can

1392

01:07:03,270 --> 01:07:02,160

uh see

1393

01:07:07,430 --> 01:07:03,280

susie

1394

01:07:09,589 --> 01:07:07,440

this uh

1395

01:07:11,430 --> 01:07:09,599

this is i keep calling it the freezer

1396

01:07:14,470 --> 01:07:11,440

house right but

1397

01:07:16,630 --> 01:07:14,480

yes no that's that's not the place oh

1398

01:07:19,270 --> 01:07:16,640

that's it that's something

1399

01:07:21,589 --> 01:07:19,280

that was at a friend's house but uh

1400

01:07:24,470 --> 01:07:21,599

susie was a golden seven-year-old golden

1401

01:07:25,510 --> 01:07:24,480

retriever that i've had for about

1402

01:07:28,309 --> 01:07:25,520

uh

1403

01:07:31,349 --> 01:07:28,319

six and three quarter years i found her

1404

01:07:34,470 --> 01:07:31,359

she adopted me she turned up on my

1405

01:07:36,150 --> 01:07:34,480

doorstep one rainy night i took her in

1406

01:07:38,549 --> 01:07:36,160

and she never left

1407

01:07:42,789 --> 01:07:38,559

she was a brilliant dog

1408

01:07:44,470 --> 01:07:42,799

truly dedicated and kind and gentle i

1409

01:07:46,630 --> 01:07:44,480

mean if somebody would have broken to my

1410

01:07:48,870 --> 01:07:46,640

house she would have probably licked

1411

01:07:49,910 --> 01:07:48,880

them to death in happiness

1412

01:07:51,430 --> 01:07:49,920

but

1413

01:07:54,829 --> 01:07:51,440

not aggressive

1414

01:07:58,950 --> 01:07:54,839

but just a wonderful wonderful

1415

01:08:01,190 --> 01:07:58,960

dog so uh let's start here uh

1416

01:08:02,150 --> 01:08:01,200

you you head out for this hike

1417

01:08:07,510 --> 01:08:02,160

um

1418

01:08:09,270 --> 01:08:07,520

okay i was at work i happened to be at

1419

01:08:10,470 --> 01:08:09,280

work and uh

1420

01:08:11,270 --> 01:08:10,480

it was about

1421

01:08:16,309 --> 01:08:11,280

1

1422

01:08:20,390 --> 01:08:16,319

decided i didn't have a lot of work to

1423

01:08:21,269 --> 01:08:20,400

do on schedule so i told

1424

01:08:24,070 --> 01:08:21,279

my

1425

01:08:26,390 --> 01:08:24,080

executive assistant clear the board i'm

1426

01:08:28,550 --> 01:08:26,400

gonna i'll work tomorrow

1427

01:08:30,550 --> 01:08:28,560

and i'm going away we're just gonna go

1428

01:08:33,110 --> 01:08:30,560

for a ride i needed to go to the bank i

1429

01:08:36,149 --> 01:08:33,120

need to run some errands and as i was

1430

01:08:38,950 --> 01:08:36,159

doing that i just made the decision hey

1431

01:08:42,229 --> 01:08:38,960

let's go where we always go let's go to

1432

01:08:43,910 --> 01:08:42,239

the woods about 45 minutes drive away

1433

01:08:44,950 --> 01:08:43,920

from where i worked

1434

01:08:46,870 --> 01:08:44,960

uh

1435

01:08:49,510 --> 01:08:46,880

susie's sitting right next to me in the

1436

01:08:52,470 --> 01:08:49,520

passenger seat in my jeep

1437

01:08:55,430 --> 01:08:52,480

uh we drove we went to the forest we

1438

01:08:58,709 --> 01:08:55,440

parked my jeep where we always did

1439

01:09:00,229 --> 01:08:58,719

we've done this many times before

1440

01:09:02,390 --> 01:09:00,239

this was in

1441

01:09:07,030 --> 01:09:02,400

snoqualmie

1442

01:09:09,189 --> 01:09:07,040

pass area which is again about 50 miles

1443

01:09:11,749 --> 01:09:09,199

east of seattle

1444

01:09:14,070 --> 01:09:11,759

uh it's a very

1445

01:09:16,709 --> 01:09:14,080

beautiful pristine

1446

01:09:19,910 --> 01:09:16,719

area right at the tree line

1447

01:09:23,430 --> 01:09:19,920

uh old growth forest

1448

01:09:25,189 --> 01:09:23,440

not a park as such but since then has

1449

01:09:28,149 --> 01:09:25,199

become more so

1450

01:09:31,110 --> 01:09:28,159

but at the time it was a closed logging

1451

01:09:33,749 --> 01:09:31,120

road where i parked my jeep and we just

1452

01:09:34,789 --> 01:09:33,759

got out and started walking at that

1453

01:09:37,829 --> 01:09:34,799

point

1454

01:09:40,709 --> 01:09:37,839

uh you know dogs run and it's a good

1455

01:09:43,189 --> 01:09:40,719

place for a dog to be off the leash

1456

01:09:46,630 --> 01:09:43,199

to run and jump and be

1457

01:09:48,870 --> 01:09:46,640

be do dog stuff that they always do

1458

01:09:51,910 --> 01:09:48,880

and like i said she was a wonderful dog

1459

01:09:55,669 --> 01:09:51,920

she'd run after squirrels and raccoons

1460

01:09:59,669 --> 01:09:55,679

uh just to play just very playful uh

1461

01:10:02,550 --> 01:09:59,679

bark occasionally in excitement but

1462

01:10:05,270 --> 01:10:02,560

not an aggressive dog at all

1463

01:10:09,189 --> 01:10:05,280

and we'd done this for a little over an

1464

01:10:11,270 --> 01:10:09,199

hour from walking this beautiful path

1465

01:10:13,430 --> 01:10:11,280

in the wilderness i had taken some

1466

01:10:15,270 --> 01:10:13,440

pictures of some gear

1467

01:10:16,550 --> 01:10:15,280

during this time

1468

01:10:18,870 --> 01:10:16,560

and

1469

01:10:21,350 --> 01:10:18,880

like i said we've done this many times

1470

01:10:23,830 --> 01:10:21,360

well all of a sudden susie

1471

01:10:26,550 --> 01:10:23,840

took off running which wasn't unusual

1472

01:10:30,390 --> 01:10:26,560

she'd done that before out of my sight

1473

01:10:33,110 --> 01:10:30,400

but i could hear her um

1474

01:10:36,790 --> 01:10:33,120

but the barking changed her barking

1475

01:10:38,630 --> 01:10:36,800

sound changed became more aggressive

1476

01:10:41,590 --> 01:10:38,640

more severe

1477

01:10:43,590 --> 01:10:41,600

which gave me cause to wonder to be

1478

01:10:45,030 --> 01:10:43,600

concerned but not

1479

01:10:47,110 --> 01:10:45,040

excessively

1480

01:10:49,030 --> 01:10:47,120

because you know it would stop she'd

1481

01:10:50,870 --> 01:10:49,040

come running back everything would be

1482

01:10:52,709 --> 01:10:50,880

fine but this time

1483

01:10:55,830 --> 01:10:52,719

she didn't come earning back and the

1484

01:10:58,229 --> 01:10:55,840

barking changed the tone

1485

01:11:01,510 --> 01:10:58,239

when you have a dog you learn their

1486

01:11:02,630 --> 01:11:01,520

voices you learn to appreciate

1487

01:11:06,709 --> 01:11:02,640

what

1488

01:11:09,350 --> 01:11:06,719

verbalizing and i could tell

1489

01:11:10,390 --> 01:11:09,360

this was different either something had

1490

01:11:13,270 --> 01:11:10,400

her

1491

01:11:15,430 --> 01:11:13,280

treat or backed up in a corner or she

1492

01:11:18,470 --> 01:11:15,440

was treeing something

1493

01:11:21,830 --> 01:11:18,480

uh we have cats wild cats in the area we

1494

01:11:25,910 --> 01:11:21,840

have raccoons we have even bear a lot of

1495

01:11:28,310 --> 01:11:25,920

bear so and this was late in the season

1496

01:11:31,830 --> 01:11:28,320

like i said october 15th

1497

01:11:33,350 --> 01:11:31,840

it was an overcast day but it was a warm

1498

01:11:36,390 --> 01:11:33,360

warm late

1499

01:11:37,430 --> 01:11:36,400

indian summer kind of that year

1500

01:11:42,229 --> 01:11:37,440

so

1501

01:11:45,830 --> 01:11:42,239

down the path

1502

01:11:47,110 --> 01:11:45,840

to see if i could you know untangle her

1503

01:11:50,070 --> 01:11:47,120

if she had

1504

01:11:51,350 --> 01:11:50,080

become involved with some kind of a wild

1505

01:11:53,669 --> 01:11:51,360

critter

1506

01:11:56,630 --> 01:11:53,679

and i couldn't find her but i could hear

1507

01:11:59,510 --> 01:11:56,640

her and the barking progressed in such a

1508

01:12:00,950 --> 01:11:59,520

way that i did become very very

1509

01:12:03,910 --> 01:12:00,960

concerned

1510

01:12:06,870 --> 01:12:03,920

i got to a point where i found a tree

1511

01:12:09,750 --> 01:12:06,880

branch laying along the path that was

1512

01:12:12,550 --> 01:12:09,760

about six feet long and about the same

1513

01:12:14,950 --> 01:12:12,560

diameter as a baseball bat

1514

01:12:17,750 --> 01:12:14,960

and i figured okay i'm going to pick

1515

01:12:18,950 --> 01:12:17,760

this up in case i have to untangle her

1516

01:12:21,669 --> 01:12:18,960

from this

1517

01:12:25,270 --> 01:12:21,679

event whatever it might be whatever she

1518

01:12:27,750 --> 01:12:25,280

might be doing the tree canopy and the

1519

01:12:31,189 --> 01:12:27,760

ground cover the foliage on the ground

1520

01:12:33,830 --> 01:12:31,199

is very dense different from many places

1521

01:12:37,830 --> 01:12:33,840

in the united states

1522

01:12:40,470 --> 01:12:37,840

very thick and and it provides cover to

1523

01:12:42,630 --> 01:12:40,480

where you can't see sometimes what's in

1524

01:12:46,229 --> 01:12:42,640

front of 10 feet

1525

01:12:47,990 --> 01:12:46,239

and i continued to vector in on her

1526

01:12:50,709 --> 01:12:48,000

sound to just

1527

01:12:52,790 --> 01:12:50,719

follow the sound of her barking which

1528

01:12:55,430 --> 01:12:52,800

now became yelping

1529

01:12:58,470 --> 01:12:55,440

in in desperation

1530

01:13:01,270 --> 01:12:58,480

so i ran i dropped my daypack

1531

01:13:04,149 --> 01:13:01,280

and i ran to where up to the top of this

1532

01:13:07,350 --> 01:13:04,159

rise and i knew she was really really

1533

01:13:09,189 --> 01:13:07,360

close there was dense bushes all around

1534

01:13:11,590 --> 01:13:09,199

me and i just thought okay i'm going to

1535

01:13:13,830 --> 01:13:11,600

go right down through this

1536

01:13:15,910 --> 01:13:13,840

thicket through these bushes

1537

01:13:17,590 --> 01:13:15,920

and it's where i heard all this

1538

01:13:20,070 --> 01:13:17,600

commotion

1539

01:13:23,430 --> 01:13:20,080

and it was loud and it was fierce and it

1540

01:13:25,990 --> 01:13:23,440

was it was scary it was very aggressive

1541

01:13:28,950 --> 01:13:26,000

so i crashed through the bushes

1542

01:13:33,189 --> 01:13:28,960

and right in front of me not six feet in

1543

01:13:34,790 --> 01:13:33,199

front of me i could see her with

1544

01:13:35,830 --> 01:13:34,800

this small

1545

01:13:38,709 --> 01:13:35,840

figure

1546

01:13:42,630 --> 01:13:38,719

something that i i didn't know what it

1547

01:13:44,790 --> 01:13:42,640

was it was childlike in size it was very

1548

01:13:50,950 --> 01:13:44,800

dark

1549

01:13:54,149 --> 01:13:50,960

be two arms and two legs but very small

1550

01:13:57,270 --> 01:13:54,159

like four to five feet at the most in

1551
01:13:59,030 --> 01:13:57,280
height but what was curious is she had

1552
01:14:03,110 --> 01:13:59,040
it looked like

1553
01:14:04,470 --> 01:14:03,120
my dog had this creature by the arm by

1554
01:14:07,830 --> 01:14:04,480
the wrist

1555
01:14:11,750 --> 01:14:07,840
and at that second i saw him

1556
01:14:13,110 --> 01:14:11,760
throw my dog back and forth with one arm

1557
01:14:15,830 --> 01:14:13,120
like this

1558
01:14:16,870 --> 01:14:15,840
so fast that it became nothing but a

1559
01:14:19,030 --> 01:14:16,880
blur

1560
01:14:22,950 --> 01:14:19,040
and i could hear her growling and

1561
01:14:26,310 --> 01:14:22,960
yelping and he stopped for a second

1562
01:14:30,550 --> 01:14:26,320
something reached out from this black

1563
01:14:34,550 --> 01:14:30,560

arm this black suit covering 99 of his

1564

01:14:37,430 --> 01:14:34,560

body grabbing the top of her head and

1565

01:14:39,430 --> 01:14:37,440

tearing her head in half

1566

01:14:42,310 --> 01:14:39,440

blood sinew

1567

01:14:45,350 --> 01:14:42,320

everything being spread all over with

1568

01:14:48,310 --> 01:14:45,360

just the pressure of her body

1569

01:14:51,830 --> 01:14:48,320

her blood pressure spraying blood

1570

01:14:53,030 --> 01:14:51,840

everywhere killing her as she screamed

1571

01:14:56,630 --> 01:14:53,040

in pain

1572

01:14:58,790 --> 01:14:56,640

this was the most terrible thing

1573

01:15:00,390 --> 01:14:58,800

i had ever seen

1574

01:15:03,830 --> 01:15:00,400

and it it

1575

01:15:07,750 --> 01:15:03,840

traumatized me was i in shock well i was

1576

01:15:10,550 --> 01:15:07,760

then and all that was in my mind was i

1577

01:15:14,390 --> 01:15:10,560

gotta stop this and i yelled

1578

01:15:17,510 --> 01:15:14,400

frantically susie let go let go

1579

01:15:20,630 --> 01:15:17,520

because i thought she had him by the arm

1580

01:15:23,669 --> 01:15:20,640

but in effect he had her

1581

01:15:25,110 --> 01:15:23,679

and at that point her body started to

1582

01:15:27,910 --> 01:15:25,120

fall

1583

01:15:31,590 --> 01:15:27,920

and gelatinized

1584

01:15:33,910 --> 01:15:31,600

almost imploding into a hole that opened

1585

01:15:37,990 --> 01:15:33,920

up in her neck

1586

01:15:42,070 --> 01:15:38,000

a very surreal unreal looking thing that

1587

01:15:45,189 --> 01:15:42,080

her body started folding in on this hole

1588

01:15:48,070 --> 01:15:45,199

and she became smaller smaller smaller

1589

01:15:50,550 --> 01:15:48,080

and finally falling to the ground in a

1590

01:15:54,390 --> 01:15:50,560

white ash a white

1591

01:15:57,990 --> 01:15:54,400

dense powdery ash on the ground

1592

01:16:01,910 --> 01:15:58,000

insanity this was insane i took another

1593

01:16:05,110 --> 01:16:01,920

step grabbed this branch and hit this

1594

01:16:08,070 --> 01:16:05,120

creature in the head as hard as i could

1595

01:16:10,149 --> 01:16:08,080

because to me i was next it was going to

1596

01:16:14,229 --> 01:16:10,159

kill me next and i was going to kill it

1597

01:16:18,870 --> 01:16:15,750

okay so

1598

01:16:21,669 --> 01:16:18,880

yeah yeah i mean it look

1599

01:16:24,070 --> 01:16:21,679

we're all happening within seconds i

1600

01:16:25,750 --> 01:16:24,080

mean seconds

1601
01:16:27,350 --> 01:16:25,760
and uh

1602
01:16:32,229 --> 01:16:27,360
the

1603
01:16:34,550 --> 01:16:32,239
through all of that now now you're in

1604
01:16:37,669 --> 01:16:34,560
i'm guessing here but now you're an

1605
01:16:39,110 --> 01:16:37,679
autopilot right absolutely yeah you're

1606
01:16:41,910 --> 01:16:39,120
not completely

1607
01:16:43,189 --> 01:16:41,920
i was in shock i was not thinking this

1608
01:16:46,950 --> 01:16:43,199
was not a

1609
01:16:49,910 --> 01:16:46,960
foresight of conclusion to do this i

1610
01:16:52,390 --> 01:16:49,920
don't even know what took over in me

1611
01:16:53,350 --> 01:16:52,400
other than rage

1612
01:16:55,910 --> 01:16:53,360
to see

1613
01:16:57,350 --> 01:16:55,920

something brutally torn apart in front

1614

01:16:59,110 --> 01:16:57,360

of you

1615

01:17:03,350 --> 01:16:59,120

causes

1616

01:17:06,070 --> 01:17:03,360

nothing but insanity in your mind to to

1617

01:17:08,149 --> 01:17:06,080

take over and either defend yourself or

1618

01:17:10,070 --> 01:17:08,159

defend what's going on

1619

01:17:13,510 --> 01:17:10,080

to the person or the

1620

01:17:15,590 --> 01:17:13,520

the dog that was my person that was my

1621

01:17:19,030 --> 01:17:15,600

child for so long

1622

01:17:20,470 --> 01:17:19,040

i wanted to kill this thing as best i

1623

01:17:23,430 --> 01:17:20,480

could

1624

01:17:27,830 --> 01:17:23,440

and and so what took over was just this

1625

01:17:31,270 --> 01:17:27,840

raw emotion not foresight not logic

1626

01:17:33,430 --> 01:17:31,280

it just was emotion i hid it in the head

1627

01:17:36,229 --> 01:17:33,440

i almost missed it

1628

01:17:39,270 --> 01:17:36,239

when i swung this thing i swung at one

1629

01:17:42,950 --> 01:17:39,280

time and connected with the back of its

1630

01:17:46,550 --> 01:17:42,960

skull which split its skull open blood

1631

01:17:48,709 --> 01:17:46,560

sinew fluid brain cranial material

1632

01:17:51,990 --> 01:17:48,719

flying all over

1633

01:17:56,229 --> 01:17:52,000

on me on the ground and it fell back and

1634

01:17:58,470 --> 01:17:56,239

as it fell back it screamed this just

1635

01:18:00,070 --> 01:17:58,480

insane scream

1636

01:18:03,110 --> 01:18:00,080

but so did i

1637

01:18:06,550 --> 01:18:03,120

mine was in triumph for hitting it for

1638

01:18:08,070 --> 01:18:06,560

knocking it down and at that same exact

1639

01:18:11,510 --> 01:18:08,080

moment

1640

01:18:15,590 --> 01:18:11,520

i fell to the ground to me in sickness

1641

01:18:16,870 --> 01:18:15,600

cryptic crippling sickness hit my body

1642

01:18:18,630 --> 01:18:16,880

so much

1643

01:18:22,229 --> 01:18:18,640

that it it

1644

01:18:24,709 --> 01:18:22,239

kind of shocked me because as the branch

1645

01:18:29,030 --> 01:18:24,719

connected to its head

1646

01:18:30,630 --> 01:18:29,040

i immediately became ill violently ill

1647

01:18:33,830 --> 01:18:30,640

diarrhea

1648

01:18:36,709 --> 01:18:33,840

breathing beyond any capacity that i

1649

01:18:40,310 --> 01:18:36,719

could have imagined hyperventilating

1650

01:18:43,030 --> 01:18:40,320

stomach problems throwing up i all my

1651

01:18:45,910 --> 01:18:43,040

muscle control left my body and i fell

1652

01:18:49,110 --> 01:18:45,920

to my knees in this moment and i could

1653

01:18:50,950 --> 01:18:49,120

not get up i could not stop panting

1654

01:18:52,149 --> 01:18:50,960

trying to breathe i thought i was gonna

1655

01:18:54,790 --> 01:18:52,159

die

1656

01:18:56,149 --> 01:18:54,800

i actually thought this is the death of

1657

01:18:58,790 --> 01:18:56,159

me

1658

01:19:02,630 --> 01:18:58,800

and i couldn't realize what was going on

1659

01:19:06,149 --> 01:19:02,640

nothing fit in this paradigm the ground

1660

01:19:08,950 --> 01:19:06,159

felt spongy and wet and damp and the

1661

01:19:11,350 --> 01:19:08,960

sound of this whole arena that i was

1662

01:19:12,310 --> 01:19:11,360

used to with birds and

1663

01:19:13,990 --> 01:19:12,320

air

1664

01:19:17,590 --> 01:19:14,000

going through the trees

1665

01:19:20,950 --> 01:19:17,600

was gone all of those sounds were gone

1666

01:19:24,870 --> 01:19:20,960

as if this area had been a dead dead

1667

01:19:27,669 --> 01:19:24,880

zone so i was out of my element i was

1668

01:19:31,030 --> 01:19:27,679

totally and i couldn't move i was on the

1669

01:19:32,550 --> 01:19:31,040

ground face to face not three feet

1670

01:19:34,229 --> 01:19:32,560

from the face

1671

01:19:37,590 --> 01:19:34,239

of this creature

1672

01:19:41,030 --> 01:19:37,600

was the creature uh moving at this point

1673

01:19:42,070 --> 01:19:41,040

no as far as i was concerned it was dead

1674

01:19:44,709 --> 01:19:42,080

it was dead

1675

01:19:47,110 --> 01:19:44,719

the the hole in the back of his head was

1676

01:19:48,149 --> 01:19:47,120

enormous it was two and a half by three

1677

01:19:51,189 --> 01:19:48,159

inches

1678

01:19:53,189 --> 01:19:51,199

in diameter there was a skull flap and

1679

01:19:56,229 --> 01:19:53,199

skin pulled back

1680

01:19:58,870 --> 01:19:56,239

and cranial material brain material

1681

01:20:02,149 --> 01:19:58,880

oozing from the hole so

1682

01:20:05,030 --> 01:20:02,159

i had no feeling other and it wasn't

1683

01:20:07,030 --> 01:20:05,040

breathing i could not see breathing or

1684

01:20:08,390 --> 01:20:07,040

moving in any way

1685

01:20:11,350 --> 01:20:08,400

so i feel

1686

01:20:15,110 --> 01:20:11,360

it was dead and i was happy

1687

01:20:18,390 --> 01:20:15,120

we have some images of of

1688

01:20:20,709 --> 01:20:18,400

of the back of uh the creature's head

1689

01:20:24,709 --> 01:20:20,719

we'll show that in in a bit

1690

01:20:28,149 --> 01:20:24,719

um what what happens next

1691

01:20:30,310 --> 01:20:28,159

next thing is i i just tried to regain a

1692

01:20:32,229 --> 01:20:30,320

little bit of composure i tried to slow

1693

01:20:35,590 --> 01:20:32,239

my breathing down because i knew if i

1694

01:20:38,709 --> 01:20:35,600

didn't i would go into terrible shock

1695

01:20:41,430 --> 01:20:38,719

so i tried to slow down not even

1696

01:20:43,910 --> 01:20:41,440

thinking about really what was happening

1697

01:20:46,390 --> 01:20:43,920

because my mind didn't want to go there

1698

01:20:47,510 --> 01:20:46,400

that would have taken me over the edge

1699

01:20:50,470 --> 01:20:47,520

again

1700

01:20:52,870 --> 01:20:50,480

uh what about uh the thought of a a

1701

01:20:56,950 --> 01:20:52,880

second creature or a third

1702

01:20:59,510 --> 01:20:56,960

i i did not i did not impose that all i

1703

01:21:02,470 --> 01:20:59,520

was dealing with one and the one that i

1704

01:21:05,750 --> 01:21:02,480

was dealing with was for my best ability

1705

01:21:08,550 --> 01:21:05,760

was dead in front of me so i no longer

1706

01:21:10,790 --> 01:21:08,560

was concerned with that as much as i was

1707

01:21:14,390 --> 01:21:10,800

concerned with my own body

1708

01:21:16,470 --> 01:21:14,400

i i had this feeling of having a heart

1709

01:21:19,350 --> 01:21:16,480

attack

1710

01:21:22,229 --> 01:21:19,360

and and just going into shock was what i

1711

01:21:24,870 --> 01:21:22,239

was scared of jimmy this is

1712

01:21:27,510 --> 01:21:24,880

50 miles from the nearest

1713

01:21:30,149 --> 01:21:27,520

facility that i could go in a hospital

1714

01:21:32,790 --> 01:21:30,159

this was out in the middle of the forest

1715

01:21:35,669 --> 01:21:32,800

and i had walked for an hour

1716

01:21:37,669 --> 01:21:35,679

before where i parked my my jeep to

1717

01:21:40,830 --> 01:21:37,679

where this occurred

1718

01:21:45,750 --> 01:21:40,840

and i noticed my watch had stopped

1719

01:21:48,070 --> 01:21:45,760

exactly at a certain time it had froze

1720

01:21:50,629 --> 01:21:48,080

when this happened

1721

01:21:52,709 --> 01:21:50,639

but in this area with the dark tree

1722

01:21:54,950 --> 01:21:52,719

canopy out in the middle of nowhere it

1723

01:21:58,870 --> 01:21:54,960

gets dark fast

1724

01:22:01,830 --> 01:21:58,880

and i was concerned whether i could get

1725

01:22:04,390 --> 01:22:01,840

200 feet back up the path

1726

01:22:07,910 --> 01:22:04,400

more so than an hour

1727

01:22:11,590 --> 01:22:07,920

so what i did is i just started to

1728

01:22:14,470 --> 01:22:11,600

try to calm down i knew i had some water

1729

01:22:15,990 --> 01:22:14,480

in the day backpack that i had just a

1730

01:22:16,790 --> 01:22:16,000

few feet away

1731

01:22:17,830 --> 01:22:16,800

so

1732

01:22:20,310 --> 01:22:17,840

i went

1733

01:22:22,149 --> 01:22:20,320

started to move toward that i heard

1734

01:22:25,110 --> 01:22:22,159

another sound

1735

01:22:28,229 --> 01:22:25,120

in the area and i thought oh it's a

1736

01:22:30,149 --> 01:22:28,239

hiker it's another hiker or a camper

1737

01:22:32,149 --> 01:22:30,159

and maybe they can help me because i

1738

01:22:35,030 --> 01:22:32,159

needed help

1739

01:22:36,950 --> 01:22:35,040

so i listened i tried to vector in where

1740

01:22:39,270 --> 01:22:36,960

the sound was coming from but then i'd

1741

01:22:41,910 --> 01:22:39,280

fall back down or fall against the tree

1742

01:22:44,310 --> 01:22:41,920

i actually ripped my shirt

1743

01:22:47,270 --> 01:22:44,320

at one point following against the bark

1744

01:22:52,390 --> 01:22:49,910

i kept listening for this sound and i

1745

01:22:54,229 --> 01:22:52,400

heard this harmonic

1746

01:22:55,270 --> 01:22:54,239

low ebbing

1747

01:22:59,350 --> 01:22:55,280

tone

1748

01:23:01,669 --> 01:22:59,360

it's somebody with a boombox somebody

1749

01:23:03,350 --> 01:23:01,679

with a radio that they're playing that

1750

01:23:06,149 --> 01:23:03,360

they're walking along i thought that

1751

01:23:08,070 --> 01:23:06,159

would be great but i couldn't find

1752

01:23:10,310 --> 01:23:08,080

anybody i couldn't see anybody but

1753

01:23:14,070 --> 01:23:10,320

nevertheless this sound

1754

01:23:16,950 --> 01:23:14,080

was coming this sound was apparent it's

1755

01:23:21,110 --> 01:23:16,960

was so deep and so low i could almost

1756

01:23:24,950 --> 01:23:21,120

feel it in my backbone it was such a low

1757

01:23:27,590 --> 01:23:24,960

ebbing harmonic and i kept looking up

1758

01:23:30,149 --> 01:23:27,600

and falling to my knees and trying to

1759

01:23:33,590 --> 01:23:30,159

get up and falling down no muscle

1760

01:23:36,390 --> 01:23:33,600

control in my legs and my pelvis

1761

01:23:39,030 --> 01:23:36,400

it was terrible and so i literally

1762

01:23:39,990 --> 01:23:39,040

crawled around to where i could kind of

1763

01:23:43,669 --> 01:23:40,000

see

1764

01:23:46,229 --> 01:23:43,679

like 75 feet away through the brush i

1765

01:23:48,550 --> 01:23:46,239

could see some trees that almost looked

1766

01:23:50,229 --> 01:23:48,560

like a mirage if you've ever seen a

1767

01:23:52,550 --> 01:23:50,239

mirage where the

1768

01:23:55,990 --> 01:23:52,560

where the light bends whatever you're

1769

01:23:57,910 --> 01:23:56,000

looking at just a little bit and that

1770

01:24:00,550 --> 01:23:57,920

was what i was looking at but that

1771

01:24:02,629 --> 01:24:00,560

didn't make any sense either because

1772

01:24:04,390 --> 01:24:02,639

it was a dark canopy

1773

01:24:06,870 --> 01:24:04,400

covering the area

1774

01:24:08,790 --> 01:24:06,880

and why would there be this this

1775

01:24:10,870 --> 01:24:08,800

illusion this

1776

01:24:13,189 --> 01:24:10,880

bending of the light but nevertheless i

1777

01:24:16,870 --> 01:24:13,199

crawled toward it i could still hear

1778

01:24:19,110 --> 01:24:16,880

this harmonic tone i got up i walked

1779

01:24:22,149 --> 01:24:19,120

through more of the brush i lost my

1780

01:24:23,590 --> 01:24:22,159

footing and i fell down which was just

1781

01:24:26,790 --> 01:24:23,600

kind of a little

1782

01:24:29,750 --> 01:24:26,800

uh heel going down and as i fell down i

1783

01:24:32,470 --> 01:24:29,760

grabbed on

1784

01:24:33,350 --> 01:24:32,480

what was above me

1785

01:24:35,830 --> 01:24:33,360

and

1786

01:24:38,550 --> 01:24:35,840

there was this

1787

01:24:38,560 --> 01:24:41,990

object

1788

01:24:48,070 --> 01:24:45,270

that felt like stone that felt like dry

1789

01:24:50,790 --> 01:24:48,080

ice or granite when i touched it i

1790

01:24:53,350 --> 01:24:50,800

actually burned the inside of my hand

1791

01:24:57,750 --> 01:24:53,360

which i still have to this day

1792

01:24:58,990 --> 01:24:57,760

it pulled the skin right off of my hand

1793

01:25:01,750 --> 01:24:59,000

it was

1794

01:25:04,390 --> 01:25:01,760

approximately 12 feet long

1795

01:25:08,070 --> 01:25:04,400

two and a half feet high and three and a

1796

01:25:11,430 --> 01:25:08,080

half feet to four feet wide it had six

1797

01:25:14,310 --> 01:25:11,440

sides six definite sides

1798

01:25:17,830 --> 01:25:14,320

it had a surface that looked like marble

1799

01:25:20,790 --> 01:25:17,840

or granite no holes no rivets

1800

01:25:23,910 --> 01:25:20,800

no windows or doors

1801
01:25:24,790 --> 01:25:23,920
and no landing gear nothing to hold it

1802
01:25:25,750 --> 01:25:24,800
up

1803
01:25:28,550 --> 01:25:25,760
and then

1804
01:25:31,189 --> 01:25:28,560
i realized that it was three feet off

1805
01:25:33,030 --> 01:25:31,199
the ground yeah dr reed let me let me

1806
01:25:34,629 --> 01:25:33,040
jump in for a second because i want to

1807
01:25:37,189 --> 01:25:34,639
show an image

1808
01:25:38,470 --> 01:25:37,199
um you were able to take these images

1809
01:25:40,870 --> 01:25:38,480
and so

1810
01:25:43,910 --> 01:25:40,880
and you can describe uh what we're

1811
01:25:44,709 --> 01:25:43,920
seeing here um how did you go back and

1812
01:25:47,830 --> 01:25:44,719
and

1813
01:25:50,310 --> 01:25:47,840

get your camera i mean uh briefly i

1814

01:25:51,350 --> 01:25:50,320

share that with this uh really quick

1815

01:25:54,550 --> 01:25:51,360

before

1816

01:25:57,110 --> 01:25:54,560

i was crawling around in this

1817

01:25:59,030 --> 01:25:57,120

100 foot circle area where all this

1818

01:26:01,669 --> 01:25:59,040

happened where the body laying the

1819

01:26:04,790 --> 01:26:01,679

ground and to where i could see this

1820

01:26:07,430 --> 01:26:04,800

black shape i decided

1821

01:26:10,390 --> 01:26:07,440

not thinking clearly but

1822

01:26:13,669 --> 01:26:10,400

thinking more logically i thought i've

1823

01:26:16,950 --> 01:26:13,679

got my cameras when i took my water out

1824

01:26:19,189 --> 01:26:16,960

my water bottle to drink i realized

1825

01:26:21,350 --> 01:26:19,199

i've got my camera

1826

01:26:24,229 --> 01:26:21,360

i'm going to take a picture i'm going to

1827

01:26:26,709 --> 01:26:24,239

take all the pictures they can of this

1828

01:26:29,350 --> 01:26:26,719

and in my mind i said i'm going to take

1829

01:26:31,669 --> 01:26:29,360

them because i'm going to prove none of

1830

01:26:34,149 --> 01:26:31,679

this exists

1831

01:26:37,030 --> 01:26:34,159

this is all going to be an illusion in

1832

01:26:39,830 --> 01:26:37,040

my mind and nothing will come out i was

1833

01:26:43,189 --> 01:26:39,840

an amateur photographer i had

1834

01:26:44,950 --> 01:26:43,199

relatively good equipment and i thought

1835

01:26:47,110 --> 01:26:44,960

i'm going to do this and this felt

1836

01:26:49,990 --> 01:26:47,120

comfortable to me because i

1837

01:26:52,550 --> 01:26:50,000

had been taking pictures for so long it

1838

01:26:54,149 --> 01:26:52,560

was a pleasure it was a knowledge that i

1839

01:26:58,070 --> 01:26:54,159

knew how to do

1840

01:26:59,830 --> 01:26:58,080

and it gave me something to focus that

1841

01:27:02,470 --> 01:26:59,840

made sense to me

1842

01:27:04,709 --> 01:27:02,480

because this other business made no

1843

01:27:06,629 --> 01:27:04,719

sense to me so i

1844

01:27:08,390 --> 01:27:06,639

well i i just pulled up we're going to

1845

01:27:09,350 --> 01:27:08,400

hit a break here in two minutes

1846

01:27:10,870 --> 01:27:09,360

um

1847

01:27:14,790 --> 01:27:10,880

and we'll pick up where we're leaving

1848

01:27:17,270 --> 01:27:14,800

off um in this image here

1849

01:27:19,430 --> 01:27:17,280

uh tell us what we're looking at

1850

01:27:22,629 --> 01:27:19,440

this is the black

1851
01:27:26,310 --> 01:27:22,639
craft or obelisk that we took to calling

1852
01:27:29,110 --> 01:27:26,320
it that's approximately 12 feet long

1853
01:27:30,629 --> 01:27:29,120
two and a half feet high and three feet

1854
01:27:32,870 --> 01:27:30,639
four feet wide

1855
01:27:34,870 --> 01:27:32,880
this was hovering

1856
01:27:37,510 --> 01:27:34,880
anchored to the air

1857
01:27:41,189 --> 01:27:37,520
three feet above the ground nothing

1858
01:27:43,590 --> 01:27:41,199
touching it nothing suspending it i took

1859
01:27:46,310 --> 01:27:43,600
the branch that i had and ran it

1860
01:27:49,430 --> 01:27:46,320
underneath and it felt like it was going

1861
01:27:52,470 --> 01:27:49,440
through molasses at one point underneath

1862
01:27:53,990 --> 01:27:52,480
it so i felt there's got to be some kind

1863
01:27:56,709 --> 01:27:54,000

of energy

1864

01:28:00,149 --> 01:27:56,719

pushing this thing holding this thing in

1865

01:28:03,030 --> 01:28:00,159

place i pushed against it several times

1866

01:28:05,270 --> 01:28:03,040

i weigh 200 pounds

1867

01:28:07,110 --> 01:28:05,280

it wouldn't move a fraction of an inch

1868

01:28:10,709 --> 01:28:07,120

not a fraction

1869

01:28:13,669 --> 01:28:10,719

it was anchored to the air in place

1870

01:28:15,990 --> 01:28:13,679

so i took many pictures of this

1871

01:28:19,030 --> 01:28:16,000

from different angles

1872

01:28:21,830 --> 01:28:19,040

from close up to far away

1873

01:28:24,950 --> 01:28:21,840

i even have video of it i had a small

1874

01:28:27,430 --> 01:28:24,960

video camera that i took i realized it

1875

01:28:30,709 --> 01:28:27,440

was producing some kind of energy that

1876

01:28:33,750 --> 01:28:30,719

was distorting the video so the further

1877

01:28:35,669 --> 01:28:33,760

back i got the clearer the video

1878

01:28:37,669 --> 01:28:35,679

would remain

1879

01:28:39,990 --> 01:28:37,679

i didn't know what it was

1880

01:28:43,350 --> 01:28:40,000

it was an incredible thing

1881

01:28:46,070 --> 01:28:43,360

but again it was not part of my paradigm

1882

01:28:49,990 --> 01:28:46,080

i did not understand it i couldn't

1883

01:28:54,070 --> 01:28:50,000

comprehend it but nevertheless i had a

1884

01:28:55,430 --> 01:28:54,080

job to do in my mind was just to take

1885

01:28:57,830 --> 01:28:55,440

the pictures

1886

01:29:00,870 --> 01:28:57,840

because it gave me a break from worrying

1887

01:29:01,910 --> 01:29:00,880

about everything else that had already

1888

01:29:04,790 --> 01:29:01,920

happened

1889

01:29:06,390 --> 01:29:04,800

now the uh that tone that you were

1890

01:29:09,110 --> 01:29:06,400

talking about

1891

01:29:11,510 --> 01:29:09,120

um i i would assume obviously it's

1892

01:29:14,629 --> 01:29:11,520

emanating from this and it may be

1893

01:29:17,189 --> 01:29:14,639

what's allowing it to stay in position

1894

01:29:18,229 --> 01:29:17,199

did it get louder as you got closer to

1895

01:29:19,030 --> 01:29:18,239

it

1896

01:29:21,430 --> 01:29:19,040

uh

1897

01:29:25,270 --> 01:29:21,440

no it pretty much stayed the same this

1898

01:29:28,709 --> 01:29:25,280

very very low ebbing harmonic tone which

1899

01:29:31,590 --> 01:29:28,719

was a little bit irritating

1900

01:29:33,910 --> 01:29:31,600

uh the closer you got it was

1901

01:29:36,950 --> 01:29:33,920

apparent no matter where you were but it

1902

01:29:38,629 --> 01:29:36,960

was very very apparent and when i when i

1903

01:29:40,629 --> 01:29:38,639

touched this thing when i kind of

1904

01:29:44,550 --> 01:29:40,639

slipped and fell against it for the

1905

01:29:49,110 --> 01:29:44,560

first time for a second just a second

1906

01:29:51,910 --> 01:29:49,120

i felt like i was inside a big dark room

1907

01:29:54,550 --> 01:29:51,920

like the size of an airplane hangar and

1908

01:29:57,510 --> 01:29:54,560

then all of a sudden thrown out

1909

01:29:59,590 --> 01:29:57,520

like i'd been rejected i didn't know at

1910

01:30:02,790 --> 01:29:59,600

the time if this was just

1911

01:30:05,510 --> 01:30:02,800

i was set losing my mind or if this

1912

01:30:08,950 --> 01:30:05,520

actually happened but the interesting

1913

01:30:10,950 --> 01:30:08,960

part of it was that i later realized the

1914

01:30:13,189 --> 01:30:10,960

tear in my shirt

1915

01:30:14,229 --> 01:30:13,199

where i had ripped my shirt against the

1916

01:30:17,270 --> 01:30:14,239

tree

1917

01:30:19,590 --> 01:30:17,280

was no longer ripped

1918

01:30:21,910 --> 01:30:19,600

like it was healed like it never

1919

01:30:28,070 --> 01:30:24,870

so again these are things that didn't

1920

01:30:29,110 --> 01:30:28,080

make any sense to me but nevertheless it

1921

01:30:31,669 --> 01:30:29,120

occurred

1922

01:30:34,709 --> 01:30:31,679

well it wouldn't fit in anybody's

1923

01:30:36,629 --> 01:30:34,719

paradigm right

1924

01:30:39,430 --> 01:30:36,639

we don't have experience i i you know

1925

01:30:41,750 --> 01:30:39,440

i've done uh 2000 shows

1926

01:30:42,629 --> 01:30:41,760

i still wouldn't know what to do with

1927

01:30:45,510 --> 01:30:42,639

this

1928

01:30:48,709 --> 01:30:45,520

jimmy i didn't i didn't know

1929

01:30:49,990 --> 01:30:48,719

what this creature was i didn't even put

1930

01:30:52,870 --> 01:30:50,000

the name

1931

01:30:54,070 --> 01:30:52,880

alien or extraterrestrial to it until

1932

01:30:56,790 --> 01:30:54,080

after

1933

01:30:59,990 --> 01:30:56,800

i had brought the body home and my

1934

01:31:02,950 --> 01:31:00,000

friend was the first one to say

1935

01:31:05,189 --> 01:31:02,960

this is what this is i didn't want to

1936

01:31:07,750 --> 01:31:05,199

think that i didn't want to go there

1937

01:31:10,470 --> 01:31:07,760

because in my life i dealt with hard

1938

01:31:13,430 --> 01:31:10,480

science facts that i had read and

1939

01:31:14,629 --> 01:31:13,440

studied for years i knew nothing about

1940

01:31:15,669 --> 01:31:14,639

this

1941

01:31:19,750 --> 01:31:15,679

and so

1942

01:31:22,229 --> 01:31:19,760

to me it just was more craziness and my

1943

01:31:23,270 --> 01:31:22,239

mind didn't want to go there

1944

01:31:24,870 --> 01:31:23,280

these are

1945

01:31:27,350 --> 01:31:24,880

really really quick i've got to take a

1946

01:31:28,830 --> 01:31:27,360

break right here um all of this was shot

1947

01:31:32,550 --> 01:31:28,840

on

1948

01:31:35,110 --> 01:31:32,560

film yes sir all of it was film 35

1949

01:31:37,990 --> 01:31:35,120

millimeter film both slide film and

1950

01:31:39,830 --> 01:31:38,000

print film kodachrome coat of color

1951

01:31:41,590 --> 01:31:39,840

some of the pictures are a little bluer

1952

01:31:44,310 --> 01:31:41,600

than others that's because it was an

1953

01:31:48,149 --> 01:31:44,320

ecto chrome based film right this is

1954

01:31:49,910 --> 01:31:48,159

film this is prior to digital anything

1955

01:31:52,790 --> 01:31:49,920

um

1956

01:31:54,950 --> 01:31:52,800

yeah that's what people need to realize

1957

01:31:56,709 --> 01:31:54,960

i mean photoshop doesn't didn't even

1958

01:32:01,430 --> 01:31:56,719

exist in the

1959

01:32:03,189 --> 01:32:01,440

mainstream until years later yeah

1960

01:32:04,950 --> 01:32:03,199

let's take a break right here we got to

1961

01:32:08,149 --> 01:32:04,960

get this in this is fade to black i'm

1962

01:32:10,229 --> 01:32:08,159

yours jimmy church tonight dr jonathan

1963

01:32:11,510 --> 01:32:10,239

reed 27 years i've waited for this

1964

01:32:13,910 --> 01:32:11,520

conversation

1965

01:32:14,709 --> 01:32:13,920

and we're having it now so stay right

1966

01:32:16,870 --> 01:32:14,719

there

1967

01:32:19,189 --> 01:32:16,880

we'll pick up what we are leaving off i

1968

01:32:20,709 --> 01:32:19,199

promise right here when we come back

1969

01:32:22,390 --> 01:32:20,719

after this short break

1970

01:32:24,149 --> 01:32:22,400

this is fade to black i'm yours jimmy

1971

01:32:25,430 --> 01:32:24,159

church on the game changer and next

1972

01:32:31,500 --> 01:32:25,440

networks

1973

01:32:31,510 --> 01:32:46,390

[Music]

1974

01:32:52,090 --> 01:32:48,629

this is fade to black with jimmy church

1975

01:32:53,669 --> 01:32:52,100

on the game changer radio network

1976

01:32:56,070 --> 01:32:53,679

[Music]

1977

01:32:59,510 --> 01:32:56,080

your 1 million gigawatt paranormal

1978

01:33:01,189 --> 01:32:59,520

powerhouse kumx db

1979

01:33:03,110 --> 01:33:01,199

the x

1980

01:33:05,430 --> 01:33:03,120

right now eden pier is having their

1981

01:33:08,070 --> 01:33:05,440

famous bogo deal on thunderstorm air

1982

01:33:10,229 --> 01:33:08,080

purifiers one listener wrote it makes a

1983

01:33:12,950 --> 01:33:10,239

huge difference in our cat litter box

1984

01:33:16,229 --> 01:33:12,960

stink i just wish i waited for the bogo

1985

01:33:19,510 --> 01:33:16,239

deal i need another one well now's the

1986

01:33:21,990 --> 01:33:19,520

time bogo is back so when you buy one

1987

01:33:24,229 --> 01:33:22,000

thunderstorm you get one free no matter

1988

01:33:26,870 --> 01:33:24,239

how many you buy you buy two you get two

1989

01:33:28,950 --> 01:33:26,880

free you buy five you get five free the

1990

01:33:31,189 --> 01:33:28,960

thunderstorm will completely eliminate

1991

01:33:33,990 --> 01:33:31,199

any odor even the worst like pets

1992

01:33:36,709 --> 01:33:34,000

cigarette smoke urine and cooking now is

1993

01:33:39,669 --> 01:33:36,719

the time to order eden piers buy one get

1994

01:33:41,350 --> 01:33:39,679

one free sale is one week only with over

1995

01:33:43,910 --> 01:33:41,360

265

1996

01:33:46,790 --> 01:33:43,920

000 thunderstorms sold and countless

1997

01:33:48,470 --> 01:33:46,800

five-star reviews you know it works

1998

01:33:51,229 --> 01:33:48,480

people are buying several for around the

1999

01:33:54,189 --> 01:33:51,239

home and even as gifts just go to

2000

01:33:59,149 --> 01:33:54,199

edenpeerdeals.com and use discount code

2001

01:34:04,229 --> 01:34:01,430

f-a-d-e-r-b-o-g-o is buy one get

2002

01:34:07,830 --> 01:34:04,239

one free that's edenpuredeals.com

2003

01:34:10,709 --> 01:34:07,840

discount code faderbogo and as always

2004

01:34:12,950 --> 01:34:10,719

shipping is free

2005

01:34:15,030 --> 01:34:12,960

this is billy carson founder and ceo of

2006

01:34:17,270 --> 01:34:15,040

forbidden knowledge dot tv forbidden

2007

01:34:19,030 --> 01:34:17,280

knowledge dot tb is the fastest growing

2008

01:34:20,870 --> 01:34:19,040

and one of the most watched networks in

2009

01:34:22,629 --> 01:34:20,880

the world and i would like to personally

2010

01:34:25,350 --> 01:34:22,639

invite you to check out our expanding

2011

01:34:27,590 --> 01:34:25,360

library of tv film lectures and special

2012

01:34:30,149 --> 01:34:27,600

presentations forbidden knowledge dot tv

2013

01:34:32,870 --> 01:34:30,159

has over 6 000 videos covering lost

2014

01:34:34,709 --> 01:34:32,880

history health ufos spirituality and our

2015

01:34:37,030 --> 01:34:34,719

future we are committed to our community

2016

01:34:39,430 --> 01:34:37,040

and with my personal invitation you can

2017

01:34:42,070 --> 01:34:39,440

right now get your own free 30-day

2018

01:34:44,390 --> 01:34:42,080

membership at forbidden knowledge dot tv

2019

01:34:49,030 --> 01:34:44,400

your own library of information starts

2020

01:34:53,270 --> 01:34:51,189

because you never got that pony you

2021

01:34:54,950 --> 01:34:53,280

always wanted

2022

01:34:57,350 --> 01:34:54,960

damn it

2023

01:35:00,229 --> 01:34:57,360

jimmy church and fade to black on the

2024

01:35:03,430 --> 01:35:00,239

game changer network

2025

01:35:05,830 --> 01:35:03,440

listen i know and you know that you've

2026

01:35:08,070 --> 01:35:05,840

always wanted your first crystal skull

2027

01:35:10,149 --> 01:35:08,080

or maybe you're a collector just like me

2028

01:35:11,990 --> 01:35:10,159

but you just don't know where to go to

2029

01:35:14,709 --> 01:35:12,000

find the real thing

2030

01:35:16,629 --> 01:35:14,719

then i met carolyn ford over at einstein

2031

01:35:19,109 --> 01:35:16,639

the crystalskull.com

2032

01:35:21,109 --> 01:35:19,119

carolyn is the guardian of einstein one

2033

01:35:23,590 --> 01:35:21,119

of the most respected ancient crystal

2034

01:35:25,430 --> 01:35:23,600

skulls in the world all of her unique

2035

01:35:27,750 --> 01:35:25,440

skulls have been imprinted sitting with

2036

01:35:29,750 --> 01:35:27,760

einstein in his sacred lodge and are

2037

01:35:32,470 --> 01:35:29,760

carved from the finest gemstone and

2038

01:35:34,470 --> 01:35:32,480

materials imprinting is the process of

2039

01:35:38,070 --> 01:35:34,480

receiving the ancient wisdom from the

2040

01:35:40,470 --> 01:35:38,080

master skull or master computer einstein

2041

01:35:42,229 --> 01:35:40,480

the ancient crystal skull to see

2042

01:35:44,950 --> 01:35:42,239

carolyn's current collection of crystal

2043

01:35:47,350 --> 01:35:44,960

skulls just visit her store at einstein

2044

01:35:49,910 --> 01:35:47,360

the crystal skull dot com click on the

2045

01:35:52,470 --> 01:35:49,920

banner over on our site don't forget to

2046

01:35:55,189 --> 01:35:52,480

use the promo code jimmy at checkout to

2047

01:35:58,149 --> 01:35:55,199

receive 10 off of your order today

2048

01:36:01,109 --> 01:35:58,159

that's promo code jimmy finding your

2049

01:36:11,669 --> 01:36:01,119

first or next crystal skull is easy just

2050

01:36:15,430 --> 01:36:13,590

hi this is race hobbes here repping the

2051
01:36:19,990 --> 01:36:15,440
planet and you're listening to my good

2052
01:36:22,229 --> 01:36:20,000
friend jimmy church fade to black

2053
01:36:24,310 --> 01:36:22,239
this is toby kebble you're listening to

2054
01:36:27,350 --> 01:36:24,320
jimmychurchradio.com

2055
01:36:29,590 --> 01:36:27,360
don't hurt me jimmy i'm only little hey

2056
01:36:34,790 --> 01:36:29,600
i'm adrian grenier and this is ari gold

2057
01:36:38,790 --> 01:36:37,189
hey i'm adrian grenier and i'm ari gold

2058
01:36:41,109 --> 01:36:38,800
we're the honey brothers

2059
01:36:42,629 --> 01:36:41,119
and you're listening to jimmy church a

2060
01:36:44,310 --> 01:36:42,639
revolution

2061
01:36:46,310 --> 01:36:44,320
this is jimmy church of fade to black

2062
01:36:48,629 --> 01:36:46,320
and you can become an official fate or

2063
01:36:49,510 --> 01:36:48,639

not by just going to our membership

2064

01:36:52,870 --> 01:36:49,520

section

2065

01:36:57,270 --> 01:36:54,950

hello this is serena wright taylor from

2066

01:36:59,590 --> 01:36:57,280

conscious life expo and you're listening

2067

01:37:01,990 --> 01:36:59,600

to fade to black with jimmy church who

2068

01:37:05,189 --> 01:37:02,000

holds the lucky pony record for the best

2069

01:37:07,430 --> 01:37:05,199

astrological chart since 1963.

2070

01:37:09,109 --> 01:37:07,440

true story

2071

01:37:10,709 --> 01:37:09,119

this is micah hanks of the grealian

2072

01:37:16,240 --> 01:37:10,719

report and you're listening to jimmy

2073

01:37:16,250 --> 01:37:32,950

[Music]

2074

01:37:36,470 --> 01:37:35,030

welcome back fade to black i am your

2075

01:37:38,709 --> 01:37:36,480

host jimmy church tonight our guest

2076

01:37:41,750 --> 01:37:38,719

there he is right there

2077

01:37:44,390 --> 01:37:41,760

dr jonathan reid i got to tell you man i

2078

01:37:46,310 --> 01:37:44,400

i i can't believe

2079

01:37:48,629 --> 01:37:46,320

i'm i'm i'm i'm

2080

01:37:51,030 --> 01:37:48,639

i'm looking at you you

2081

01:37:53,669 --> 01:37:51,040

the fountain of youth okay so

2082

01:37:57,430 --> 01:37:53,679

i i i can't get that out of my mind dr

2083

01:37:59,430 --> 01:37:57,440

reed so anyway let's back up now um

2084

01:38:02,470 --> 01:37:59,440

where we left off was kodachrome

2085

01:38:05,270 --> 01:38:02,480

ectochrome uh that these images

2086

01:38:10,149 --> 01:38:05,280

uh were shot on film

2087

01:38:12,070 --> 01:38:10,159

i'm gonna bring up another shot and uh

2088

01:38:13,350 --> 01:38:12,080

again just an incredible

2089

01:38:15,750 --> 01:38:13,360

image here

2090

01:38:18,070 --> 01:38:15,760

um and you had said right before the

2091

01:38:20,310 --> 01:38:18,080

break we're talking to dr jonathan reed

2092

01:38:23,030 --> 01:38:20,320

this is his 1996

2093

01:38:25,750 --> 01:38:23,040

um encounter with an extraterrestrial

2094

01:38:28,709 --> 01:38:25,760

and a craft and the death of his dog

2095

01:38:32,629 --> 01:38:28,719

susie in in seattle 50 miles outside of

2096

01:38:38,149 --> 01:38:32,639

seattle uh back in 1996 october of 96.

2097

01:38:40,229 --> 01:38:38,159

and so after um the initial encounter

2098

01:38:43,109 --> 01:38:40,239

um you were able to get

2099

01:38:45,430 --> 01:38:43,119

to your uh i think you said day pack get

2100

01:38:47,590 --> 01:38:45,440

your camera and started taking pictures

2101

01:38:50,550 --> 01:38:47,600

this image here

2102

01:38:52,790 --> 01:38:50,560

um you had said that uh you weren't

2103

01:38:53,990 --> 01:38:52,800

thinking aliens i i don't know who would

2104

01:38:55,910 --> 01:38:54,000

at this point

2105

01:38:58,229 --> 01:38:55,920

it's too incredible but

2106

01:39:00,790 --> 01:38:58,239

um you heard a humming sound you then

2107

01:39:02,390 --> 01:39:00,800

touched this craft burned your hand

2108

01:39:05,430 --> 01:39:02,400

uh were able to get your camera started

2109

01:39:09,669 --> 01:39:05,440

taking these pictures were you thinking

2110

01:39:12,709 --> 01:39:09,679

um at the time that uh this was

2111

01:39:14,550 --> 01:39:12,719

some type of spacecraft that this alien

2112

01:39:16,709 --> 01:39:14,560

was in

2113

01:39:18,550 --> 01:39:16,719

and have we even determined that that

2114

01:39:19,350 --> 01:39:18,560

that it was a spacecraft or something

2115

01:39:22,709 --> 01:39:19,360

else

2116

01:39:25,189 --> 01:39:22,719

okay at the time can you hear me yes

2117

01:39:27,830 --> 01:39:25,199

okay at the time my mind was not

2118

01:39:30,550 --> 01:39:27,840

thinking about anything about

2119

01:39:33,350 --> 01:39:30,560

other than taking the picture the

2120

01:39:36,149 --> 01:39:33,360

exposure the f-stop

2121

01:39:38,390 --> 01:39:36,159

making sure i was laying i took this

2122

01:39:41,189 --> 01:39:38,400

picture laying on the ground

2123

01:39:43,830 --> 01:39:41,199

on my stomach with my arms resting on

2124

01:39:47,270 --> 01:39:43,840

the ground creating a tripod holding my

2125

01:39:49,430 --> 01:39:47,280

35 millimeter camera as still as i could

2126
01:39:51,590 --> 01:39:49,440
because it was a long exposure this

2127
01:39:52,470 --> 01:39:51,600
exposure was probably

2128
01:39:55,990 --> 01:39:52,480
um

2129
01:39:58,709 --> 01:39:56,000
probably a third of a second long

2130
01:39:59,510 --> 01:39:58,719
because it was such a dark area

2131
01:40:02,950 --> 01:39:59,520
but

2132
01:40:06,070 --> 01:40:02,960
the film the cameras was excellent in

2133
01:40:08,550 --> 01:40:06,080
quality it took great pictures

2134
01:40:10,229 --> 01:40:08,560
so my thought was just take the best

2135
01:40:11,270 --> 01:40:10,239
picture i could

2136
01:40:14,390 --> 01:40:11,280
and

2137
01:40:17,109 --> 01:40:14,400
i think that was done as a fail-safe to

2138
01:40:19,669 --> 01:40:17,119

me i think i didn't want to think about

2139

01:40:22,629 --> 01:40:19,679

anything else i didn't want to think

2140

01:40:24,629 --> 01:40:22,639

that my dog was dead that something had

2141

01:40:26,709 --> 01:40:24,639

killed my dog and that i had killed

2142

01:40:30,709 --> 01:40:26,719

something else i didn't know what that

2143

01:40:34,629 --> 01:40:30,719

was i was afraid as well as sick

2144

01:40:35,750 --> 01:40:34,639

so my methodology was nil to thinking

2145

01:40:38,629 --> 01:40:35,760

about

2146

01:40:41,189 --> 01:40:38,639

spacecraft or aliens or anything i was

2147

01:40:43,270 --> 01:40:41,199

just only thinking how do i take the

2148

01:40:46,709 --> 01:40:43,280

best picture i can

2149

01:40:48,950 --> 01:40:46,719

and i think that got me through this i

2150

01:40:51,830 --> 01:40:48,960

had a video camera with me a little

2151
01:40:52,709 --> 01:40:51,840
video camera one of the first small ones

2152
01:40:55,270 --> 01:40:52,719
made

2153
01:40:59,030 --> 01:40:55,280
uh eight millimeter

2154
01:41:02,070 --> 01:40:59,040
nikon video camera i took video of all

2155
01:41:05,669 --> 01:41:02,080
of this i realized the closer i got in

2156
01:41:08,790 --> 01:41:05,679
proximity to this black floating thing

2157
01:41:11,430 --> 01:41:08,800
the more the video camera would distort

2158
01:41:13,750 --> 01:41:11,440
which drove me nuts because i thought oh

2159
01:41:16,470 --> 01:41:13,760
god i'm not going to be able to get this

2160
01:41:18,550 --> 01:41:16,480
so i went farther back and farther back

2161
01:41:19,750 --> 01:41:18,560
used the little zoom lens to get in

2162
01:41:22,790 --> 01:41:19,760
close

2163
01:41:25,990 --> 01:41:22,800

so i have video on the scene that was

2164

01:41:28,550 --> 01:41:26,000

taken within an hour and a half of me

2165

01:41:30,629 --> 01:41:28,560

coming in contact with the alien i have

2166

01:41:33,910 --> 01:41:30,639

a picture of him laying on the ground

2167

01:41:37,030 --> 01:41:35,830

a step by step

2168

01:41:40,229 --> 01:41:37,040

running

2169

01:41:41,830 --> 01:41:40,239

from one space to another 75 feet over

2170

01:41:44,390 --> 01:41:41,840

to where this was

2171

01:41:47,590 --> 01:41:44,400

breathing so hard i barely

2172

01:41:50,950 --> 01:41:47,600

could could continue i mean throwing up

2173

01:41:52,550 --> 01:41:50,960

during the filming you can't mistake how

2174

01:41:55,109 --> 01:41:52,560

sick i was

2175

01:41:57,590 --> 01:41:55,119

but i have that i have all these

2176

01:42:01,430 --> 01:41:57,600

pictures i took every bit of film i had

2177

01:42:04,709 --> 01:42:01,440

which about 36 rolls the are not 36

2178

01:42:07,430 --> 01:42:04,719

girls three rolls of 36 images per

2179

01:42:08,790 --> 01:42:07,440

per roll i took it all i took everything

2180

01:42:11,510 --> 01:42:08,800

i had

2181

01:42:14,149 --> 01:42:11,520

and then at that point i decided i got

2182

01:42:17,030 --> 01:42:14,159

to get out of here i i gotta calm down

2183

01:42:20,229 --> 01:42:17,040

more i gotta try to regain some strength

2184

01:42:22,790 --> 01:42:20,239

so i can stand longer and keep walking

2185

01:42:25,270 --> 01:42:22,800

back out of this place

2186

01:42:28,070 --> 01:42:25,280

i thought what am i gonna do with this

2187

01:42:31,830 --> 01:42:28,080

i've killed this i felt

2188

01:42:32,870 --> 01:42:31,840

afraid of what i had done fear

2189

01:42:36,070 --> 01:42:32,880

sick

2190

01:42:39,830 --> 01:42:36,080

i thought okay i can't bury it i didn't

2191

01:42:41,109 --> 01:42:39,840

have a shovel i had a knife i had a

2192

01:42:44,390 --> 01:42:41,119

backpack

2193

01:42:47,510 --> 01:42:44,400

with a few dog biscuits in it

2194

01:42:49,430 --> 01:42:47,520

my cameras and i had a thermal blanket

2195

01:42:51,350 --> 01:42:49,440

which is something that you keep with

2196

01:42:53,830 --> 01:42:51,360

you in case you're stuck in the woods

2197

01:42:56,629 --> 01:42:53,840

it's a mylar blanket that you

2198

01:42:59,270 --> 01:42:56,639

wrap yourself up to keep heat in your

2199

01:43:03,669 --> 01:42:59,280

body in case you have to spend the night

2200

01:43:06,870 --> 01:43:03,679

well it was about eight by ten feet wide

2201

01:43:09,350 --> 01:43:06,880

and i decided i'd open it i'd put it

2202

01:43:11,350 --> 01:43:09,360

over the body maybe i could put rocks

2203

01:43:13,030 --> 01:43:11,360

around it or something

2204

01:43:15,270 --> 01:43:13,040

to preserve it

2205

01:43:18,229 --> 01:43:15,280

so that i could come back with somebody

2206

01:43:19,910 --> 01:43:18,239

else and we could figure this out

2207

01:43:22,070 --> 01:43:19,920

as i did that

2208

01:43:24,870 --> 01:43:22,080

i realized the body

2209

01:43:26,790 --> 01:43:24,880

i slipped my hands under the body

2210

01:43:29,669 --> 01:43:26,800

between the thermal blanket and this

2211

01:43:32,070 --> 01:43:29,679

body i didn't want to touch it i did not

2212

01:43:34,470 --> 01:43:32,080

want to touch it and i wanted to cover

2213

01:43:37,030 --> 01:43:34,480

it up so i wouldn't have to look at it

2214

01:43:39,990 --> 01:43:37,040

and as i did i realized this thing is so

2215

01:43:42,870 --> 01:43:40,000

light it's incredibly light considering

2216

01:43:44,470 --> 01:43:42,880

how big it was it's like small child in

2217

01:43:45,270 --> 01:43:44,480

the size

2218

01:43:47,990 --> 01:43:45,280

and

2219

01:43:50,550 --> 01:43:48,000

maybe i thought maybe this is 40

2220

01:43:53,270 --> 01:43:50,560

to 50 pounds at the most

2221

01:43:55,109 --> 01:43:53,280

so i put it under it i wrapped it up i

2222

01:43:57,189 --> 01:43:55,119

kind of rolled it up like you'd roll up

2223

01:43:59,270 --> 01:43:57,199

a sleeping bag

2224

01:44:02,070 --> 01:43:59,280

and i thought well maybe i can set it

2225

01:44:03,189 --> 01:44:02,080

over to the edge of the path over to the

2226

01:44:06,629 --> 01:44:03,199

edge of the

2227

01:44:09,510 --> 01:44:06,639

the hill and put some more branches on

2228

01:44:11,910 --> 01:44:09,520

it or something to keep animals from it

2229

01:44:13,830 --> 01:44:11,920

or whatever that was my thought even

2230

01:44:14,950 --> 01:44:13,840

though it was incomplete even though it

2231

01:44:24,390 --> 01:44:14,960

was

2232

01:44:27,590 --> 01:44:24,400

i thought i could take the straps off my

2233

01:44:28,229 --> 01:44:27,600

pack put around it and maybe i can carry

2234

01:44:29,990 --> 01:44:28,239

it

2235

01:44:32,629 --> 01:44:30,000

back down the path

2236

01:44:36,229 --> 01:44:32,639

toward my jeep where i can find a better

2237

01:44:38,629 --> 01:44:36,239

place to hide it and put it and store it

2238

01:44:40,550 --> 01:44:38,639

that's what i thought that was the only

2239

01:44:43,590 --> 01:44:40,560

thing at that moment going through my

2240

01:44:45,109 --> 01:44:43,600

head and breathing trying to calm down

2241

01:44:48,229 --> 01:44:45,119

my breathing

2242

01:44:50,709 --> 01:44:48,239

so that's what i did i put the strap

2243

01:44:52,950 --> 01:44:50,719

around it i picked it up in one arm i

2244

01:44:55,910 --> 01:44:52,960

picked up my pack and cameras in the

2245

01:44:56,870 --> 01:44:55,920

other which sort of balanced me a little

2246

01:44:58,790 --> 01:44:56,880

bit

2247

01:45:01,910 --> 01:44:58,800

and i started

2248

01:45:04,790 --> 01:45:01,920

slowly locking back to where i had

2249

01:45:07,430 --> 01:45:04,800

parked my jeep now remember it was like

2250

01:45:09,030 --> 01:45:07,440

an hour back

2251

01:45:11,350 --> 01:45:09,040

to where i parked

2252

01:45:14,149 --> 01:45:11,360

i didn't think i could ever make it well

2253

01:45:17,750 --> 01:45:14,159

all of a sudden like in a blink of an

2254

01:45:20,390 --> 01:45:17,760

eye i was standing next to my jeep

2255

01:45:21,590 --> 01:45:20,400

i don't know how that happened i don't

2256

01:45:25,189 --> 01:45:21,600

know if i

2257

01:45:26,790 --> 01:45:25,199

blacked out and walked unconsciously but

2258

01:45:28,950 --> 01:45:26,800

i was there

2259

01:45:31,189 --> 01:45:28,960

and it was comfortable it looked

2260

01:45:34,790 --> 01:45:31,199

comfortable to me like that's that's

2261

01:45:37,270 --> 01:45:34,800

reality to me that's real reality so i

2262

01:45:40,070 --> 01:45:37,280

picked up this thermal blanket opened

2263

01:45:43,350 --> 01:45:40,080

the back of the jeep put it in closed

2264

01:45:45,750 --> 01:45:43,360

the door and sat in the passenger seat

2265

01:45:47,750 --> 01:45:45,760

for some time

2266

01:45:49,510 --> 01:45:47,760

i can believe it

2267

01:45:50,629 --> 01:45:49,520

seriously i'm just going to jump in and

2268

01:45:53,270 --> 01:45:50,639

say

2269

01:45:54,470 --> 01:45:53,280

i have no idea how you kept your

2270

01:45:55,990 --> 01:45:54,480

composure

2271

01:45:59,030 --> 01:45:56,000

um

2272

01:45:59,830 --> 01:45:59,040

remember remember jimmy i was throwing

2273

01:46:01,030 --> 01:45:59,840

up

2274

01:46:04,390 --> 01:46:01,040

every

2275

01:46:07,669 --> 01:46:04,400

15 to 20 feet to the point where i no

2276

01:46:11,109 --> 01:46:07,679

longer had anything to expel

2277

01:46:14,550 --> 01:46:11,119

i was starting to throw up blood and and

2278

01:46:17,270 --> 01:46:14,560

again my worry was my body am i ever

2279

01:46:19,430 --> 01:46:17,280

going to survive this at this point

2280

01:46:21,990 --> 01:46:19,440

and i was more worried about that than

2281

01:46:25,750 --> 01:46:22,000

anything so all other functions were

2282

01:46:28,390 --> 01:46:25,760

motor functions it wasn't a logical

2283

01:46:29,189 --> 01:46:28,400

adaptation of what do i do next it was

2284

01:46:31,350 --> 01:46:29,199

just

2285

01:46:33,750 --> 01:46:31,360

this is what i'm doing

2286

01:46:36,310 --> 01:46:33,760

and sitting in the driver's seat i

2287

01:46:39,510 --> 01:46:36,320

thought this feels comfortable this

2288

01:46:41,910 --> 01:46:39,520

feels more like something i understand

2289

01:46:44,470 --> 01:46:41,920

but i looked over where my dog always

2290

01:46:45,350 --> 01:46:44,480

sat in the passenger seat and she wasn't

2291

01:46:48,149 --> 01:46:45,360

there

2292

01:46:51,189 --> 01:46:48,159

like she always was and i could see in

2293

01:46:53,109 --> 01:46:51,199

the rear-view mirror the thermal blanket

2294

01:46:55,270 --> 01:46:53,119

in the back of the jeep so i knew

2295

01:46:58,950 --> 01:46:55,280

something had happened

2296

01:47:01,669 --> 01:46:58,960

i started the car i drove toward

2297

01:47:04,709 --> 01:47:01,679

the path of the road that i had come

2298

01:47:07,830 --> 01:47:04,719

from i knew there was a

2299

01:47:10,629 --> 01:47:07,840

ranger station not far away so i drove

2300

01:47:13,830 --> 01:47:10,639

there thinking i could get help i got

2301

01:47:15,990 --> 01:47:13,840

there i got out threw up got out to

2302

01:47:17,910 --> 01:47:16,000

their doorway knocked on their door but

2303

01:47:20,310 --> 01:47:17,920

they weren't there there was nobody

2304

01:47:22,709 --> 01:47:20,320

there i don't know if they were out

2305

01:47:25,430 --> 01:47:22,719

to dinner or or what but there was

2306

01:47:26,950 --> 01:47:25,440

nobody there so the only thing i had

2307

01:47:29,430 --> 01:47:26,960

left was to

2308

01:47:30,790 --> 01:47:29,440

go home to go back to where somebody

2309

01:47:33,830 --> 01:47:30,800

could help me

2310

01:47:36,070 --> 01:47:33,840

this is a picture of the the body

2311

01:47:39,990 --> 01:47:36,080

uh the bridge with

2312

01:47:42,149 --> 01:47:40,000

yeah uh uh uh dr let me uh uh the in in

2313

01:47:44,070 --> 01:47:42,159

one of the previous shots was that a

2314

01:47:46,470 --> 01:47:44,080

piece of the uh

2315

01:47:49,830 --> 01:47:46,480

his skull sitting next to

2316

01:47:53,109 --> 01:47:49,840

yes yes absolutely it was still attached

2317

01:47:55,430 --> 01:47:53,119

on one little quarter of his skull his

2318

01:47:58,070 --> 01:47:55,440

skin was actually holding the flap

2319

01:48:00,790 --> 01:47:58,080

together but you can clearly see the

2320

01:48:03,750 --> 01:48:00,800

blood the brain tissue it had breached

2321

01:48:06,870 --> 01:48:03,760

the inner cranial sac which put this

2322

01:48:09,910 --> 01:48:06,880

fluid which was basically water if it's

2323

01:48:14,070 --> 01:48:09,920

similar to us all over

2324

01:48:17,189 --> 01:48:14,080

so i just wrapped him up in the woods as

2325

01:48:20,390 --> 01:48:17,199

best i could put my straps around him

2326

01:48:23,189 --> 01:48:20,400

and carried him back to my jeep i drove

2327

01:48:25,590 --> 01:48:23,199

past the ranger station i drove home

2328

01:48:27,350 --> 01:48:25,600

which was another 40 minutes

2329

01:48:29,750 --> 01:48:27,360

it was now dark

2330

01:48:31,030 --> 01:48:29,760

street lights were on i drove in my

2331

01:48:33,270 --> 01:48:31,040

carport

2332

01:48:36,070 --> 01:48:33,280

and i sat there for the longest time

2333

01:48:37,350 --> 01:48:36,080

just numb just not knowing

2334

01:48:40,390 --> 01:48:37,360

anything

2335

01:48:42,229 --> 01:48:40,400

and this was in the days of you know

2336

01:48:44,950 --> 01:48:42,239

pre-cell phone

2337

01:48:48,390 --> 01:48:44,960

ability no cameras on your cell phone in

2338

01:48:52,149 --> 01:48:48,400

fact the cat the cell phones we had were

2339

01:48:54,790 --> 01:48:54,070

i got home i thought what am i going to

2340

01:48:57,750 --> 01:48:54,800

do

2341

01:48:59,350 --> 01:48:57,760

i could see this thing was in my jeep in

2342

01:49:01,510 --> 01:48:59,360

the carport

2343

01:49:03,510 --> 01:49:01,520

and i thought well i gotta get it out i

2344

01:49:05,510 --> 01:49:03,520

gotta put it somewhere where where

2345

01:49:07,109 --> 01:49:05,520

nobody's gonna steal it because if they

2346

01:49:09,990 --> 01:49:07,119

break into my jeep that's gonna be a

2347

01:49:11,990 --> 01:49:10,000

whole other set of issues

2348

01:49:14,709 --> 01:49:12,000

so i thought to myself i'll just put it

2349

01:49:16,470 --> 01:49:14,719

in my garage i just put it in the garage

2350

01:49:18,550 --> 01:49:16,480

i didn't want to really take it into my

2351
01:49:21,109 --> 01:49:18,560
house because the garage was separate

2352
01:49:25,350 --> 01:49:21,119
from the house a separate building

2353
01:49:26,550 --> 01:49:25,360
and i was renting this house alone

2354
01:49:29,910 --> 01:49:26,560
and

2355
01:49:31,990 --> 01:49:29,920
i i put it picked it up took it in

2356
01:49:35,030 --> 01:49:32,000
through the side door into the garage

2357
01:49:37,990 --> 01:49:35,040
and then i realized ah my freezer i've

2358
01:49:40,470 --> 01:49:38,000
got a chest older freezer that had

2359
01:49:42,390 --> 01:49:40,480
almost nothing in it and i thought well

2360
01:49:44,390 --> 01:49:42,400
that that's even a better place because

2361
01:49:45,589 --> 01:49:44,400
i can put it in there and i can close

2362
01:49:46,950 --> 01:49:45,599
the door

2363
01:49:50,070 --> 01:49:46,960

and

2364

01:49:52,229 --> 01:49:50,080

so that was my thought my thought was

2365

01:49:54,790 --> 01:49:52,239

take out the food basket which had some

2366

01:49:57,030 --> 01:49:54,800

frozen peas and a few other things

2367

01:50:00,229 --> 01:49:57,040

laid it on the floor and lifted this

2368

01:50:03,109 --> 01:50:00,239

whole blanket the thermal blanket into

2369

01:50:05,669 --> 01:50:03,119

this older freezer and let the door

2370

01:50:07,750 --> 01:50:05,679

close the lock on it was

2371

01:50:09,189 --> 01:50:07,760

broken hit or miss so i didn't even

2372

01:50:11,669 --> 01:50:09,199

bother to lock it i thought well

2373

01:50:13,830 --> 01:50:11,679

nobody's going to go in there so i put

2374

01:50:17,589 --> 01:50:13,840

it in there but it was running freezer

2375

01:50:20,550 --> 01:50:17,599

was running it was almost zero degrees

2376

01:50:21,910 --> 01:50:20,560

i closed the door went in the house and

2377

01:50:23,750 --> 01:50:21,920

immediately

2378

01:50:26,470 --> 01:50:23,760

stood in the shower

2379

01:50:30,550 --> 01:50:26,480

numb with all of my clothes on because i

2380

01:50:32,229 --> 01:50:30,560

was a mess i was just an absolute mess

2381

01:50:33,350 --> 01:50:32,239

that's a good call i had to hit the

2382

01:50:35,510 --> 01:50:33,360

shower too

2383

01:50:38,390 --> 01:50:35,520

i would have hit the shower um

2384

01:50:41,350 --> 01:50:38,400

and i'm not being in in any way cavalier

2385

01:50:44,870 --> 01:50:41,360

right that's a good call

2386

01:50:49,109 --> 01:50:44,880

here is this is the actual freezer

2387

01:50:51,510 --> 01:50:49,119

in your garage yes this is the freezer

2388

01:50:54,709 --> 01:50:51,520

and uh it like i say it was an older

2389

01:50:57,350 --> 01:50:54,719

second hand freezer somebody gave to me

2390

01:50:59,030 --> 01:50:57,360

and it still worked and it was small

2391

01:51:00,229 --> 01:50:59,040

which worked for me

2392

01:51:01,030 --> 01:51:00,239

perfectly

2393

01:51:02,950 --> 01:51:01,040

but

2394

01:51:03,830 --> 01:51:02,960

i never in my mind would have ever

2395

01:51:06,950 --> 01:51:03,840

thought

2396

01:51:09,109 --> 01:51:06,960

about doing this other than

2397

01:51:11,669 --> 01:51:09,119

other than when you have something

2398

01:51:13,669 --> 01:51:11,679

that's meat that's

2399

01:51:16,149 --> 01:51:13,679

can be disposed

2400

01:51:18,310 --> 01:51:16,159

and start to degrade very quickly in

2401
01:51:20,629 --> 01:51:18,320
normal temperatures what do you do you

2402
01:51:24,149 --> 01:51:20,639
put it in a freezing environment

2403
01:51:26,189 --> 01:51:24,159
and it stops the degradation of it and

2404
01:51:27,750 --> 01:51:26,199
stock stops it from

2405
01:51:30,950 --> 01:51:27,760
decomposing

2406
01:51:32,709 --> 01:51:30,960
jonathan at this point um and especially

2407
01:51:34,629 --> 01:51:32,719
i've had i've had

2408
01:51:36,229 --> 01:51:34,639
you had a few minutes to think about

2409
01:51:39,430 --> 01:51:36,239
this back then

2410
01:51:41,750 --> 01:51:39,440
i've had 27 years to line up questions

2411
01:51:43,750 --> 01:51:41,760
right okay so

2412
01:51:47,350 --> 01:51:43,760
at this point

2413
01:51:50,550 --> 01:51:47,360

uh what were you thinking um

2414

01:51:53,830 --> 01:51:50,560

did you very little very little logic

2415

01:51:56,470 --> 01:51:53,840

mostly based on that i didn't want to

2416

01:51:58,950 --> 01:51:56,480

think i didn't want to think about a

2417

01:52:01,430 --> 01:51:58,960

body that i had killed i didn't want to

2418

01:52:02,550 --> 01:52:01,440

think that i had murdered something

2419

01:52:04,870 --> 01:52:02,560

right

2420

01:52:08,310 --> 01:52:04,880

i didn't want to think about the fact

2421

01:52:11,350 --> 01:52:08,320

that my dog was so brutally torn apart

2422

01:52:13,750 --> 01:52:11,360

in front of my eyes and killed in such a

2423

01:52:17,430 --> 01:52:13,760

way that made no sense either

2424

01:52:19,510 --> 01:52:17,440

i my mind did not want to go to these

2425

01:52:21,270 --> 01:52:19,520

things that i had just witnessed so my

2426

01:52:24,629 --> 01:52:21,280

mind wanted to go

2427

01:52:27,750 --> 01:52:24,639

to logical things that made comfortable

2428

01:52:30,310 --> 01:52:27,760

sense putting it in the freezer was not

2429

01:52:32,550 --> 01:52:30,320

because i was thinking so much of you

2430

01:52:34,310 --> 01:52:32,560

know preserving the body i was thinking

2431

01:52:36,390 --> 01:52:34,320

it's hidden it's out of the way it's

2432

01:52:39,589 --> 01:52:36,400

easier than digging a hole and putting

2433

01:52:41,750 --> 01:52:39,599

it in the ground which i wanted to do

2434

01:52:44,390 --> 01:52:41,760

what about the police uh were you

2435

01:52:46,870 --> 01:52:44,400

thinking i was thinking about all of

2436

01:52:50,149 --> 01:52:46,880

that i was thinking in my mind as soon

2437

01:52:54,149 --> 01:52:50,159

as they find out i've i'm a murderer i'm

2438

01:52:57,030 --> 01:52:54,159

going to prosecuted uh you know my life

2439

01:52:59,030 --> 01:52:57,040

is going to be torn apart and i didn't

2440

01:53:01,910 --> 01:52:59,040

want to think much about it so therefore

2441

01:53:05,030 --> 01:53:01,920

i thought deal with it later put it in

2442

01:53:07,189 --> 01:53:05,040

there i was a mess i needed to clean up

2443

01:53:10,390 --> 01:53:07,199

i needed to start

2444

01:53:13,669 --> 01:53:10,400

to feel better i i cannot

2445

01:53:15,430 --> 01:53:13,679

impress upon you or your audience how

2446

01:53:18,070 --> 01:53:15,440

sick i was

2447

01:53:21,830 --> 01:53:18,080

it was to the point where i was throwing

2448

01:53:25,030 --> 01:53:21,840

up blood uh i was dehydrated i could

2449

01:53:26,629 --> 01:53:25,040

barely breathe without gasping and and

2450

01:53:29,350 --> 01:53:26,639

throwing up

2451

01:53:31,589 --> 01:53:29,360

muscle tone in my body was gone

2452

01:53:35,430 --> 01:53:31,599

later on we determined it's all the

2453

01:53:37,669 --> 01:53:35,440

signs that a normal person would have

2454

01:53:39,750 --> 01:53:37,679

if you were exposed to some level of

2455

01:53:42,550 --> 01:53:39,760

high radiation

2456

01:53:45,430 --> 01:53:42,560

so radiation poisoning was is the

2457

01:53:46,870 --> 01:53:45,440

definition of all of the things that i

2458

01:53:50,149 --> 01:53:46,880

was feeling

2459

01:53:53,109 --> 01:53:50,159

did i come into contact with radiation

2460

01:53:55,990 --> 01:53:53,119

i could have with this black shape

2461

01:53:58,390 --> 01:53:56,000

that's only years later in thinking this

2462

01:54:00,550 --> 01:53:58,400

through with the help of many other

2463

01:54:03,350 --> 01:54:00,560

people that are much more knowledgeable

2464

01:54:06,390 --> 01:54:03,360

than this than me but at the time

2465

01:54:09,350 --> 01:54:06,400

my concern was survival my concern was

2466

01:54:10,390 --> 01:54:09,360

calming down getting some water inside

2467

01:54:13,350 --> 01:54:10,400

of me

2468

01:54:15,750 --> 01:54:13,360

sitting in my shower sitting in my home

2469

01:54:18,870 --> 01:54:15,760

to where i felt secure

2470

01:54:22,390 --> 01:54:18,880

more so than i ever had in the last you

2471

01:54:24,629 --> 01:54:22,400

know four or five hours i called my

2472

01:54:27,270 --> 01:54:24,639

friend my girlfriend on the phone she

2473

01:54:29,669 --> 01:54:27,280

wasn't home i left a message in those

2474

01:54:32,470 --> 01:54:29,679

days it was message machines

2475

01:54:35,189 --> 01:54:32,480

call me i need to talk to you i called

2476

01:54:36,550 --> 01:54:35,199

my best friend gary who i'd known

2477

01:54:39,030 --> 01:54:36,560

since high school

2478

01:54:41,910 --> 01:54:39,040

and said gary

2479

01:54:44,870 --> 01:54:41,920

come over i'm in trouble susie's dead

2480

01:54:47,189 --> 01:54:44,880

and he knew my dog everybody knew my dog

2481

01:54:48,550 --> 01:54:47,199

but i said i need you to come over

2482

01:54:51,350 --> 01:54:48,560

please

2483

01:54:54,790 --> 01:54:51,360

and that's all the detail i gave out

2484

01:54:58,149 --> 01:54:54,800

and and i sat there i sat there and

2485

01:55:00,629 --> 01:54:58,159

didn't do anything didn't turn on the tv

2486

01:55:04,070 --> 01:55:00,639

didn't turn on anything i even sat in

2487

01:55:05,669 --> 01:55:04,080

the dark and just drank water as best i

2488

01:55:08,709 --> 01:55:05,679

could calm down

2489

01:55:10,870 --> 01:55:08,719

gary came over said jonathan obviously

2490

01:55:13,030 --> 01:55:10,880

you're sick what can i do for you let's

2491

01:55:15,109 --> 01:55:13,040

get you in better and i said

2492

01:55:17,510 --> 01:55:15,119

but it this is what happened and it

2493

01:55:19,510 --> 01:55:17,520

doesn't make any sense and he says

2494

01:55:23,430 --> 01:55:19,520

you're just sick you're just sick you're

2495

01:55:24,790 --> 01:55:23,440

illusion and i said god damn it i'm not

2496

01:55:27,750 --> 01:55:24,800

i'm not

2497

01:55:30,149 --> 01:55:27,760

living an illusion i will show you and

2498

01:55:33,189 --> 01:55:30,159

he said show me what and i said come to

2499

01:55:35,669 --> 01:55:33,199

me with the garage come with me

2500

01:55:38,790 --> 01:55:35,679

i took him out of the house i took him

2501
01:55:40,229 --> 01:55:38,800
into the garage i opened the freezer i

2502
01:55:41,510 --> 01:55:40,239
lifted up

2503
01:55:43,750 --> 01:55:41,520
this body

2504
01:55:47,510 --> 01:55:43,760
dr reed let me let me jump in i'm only

2505
01:55:48,709 --> 01:55:47,520
laughing because he has no clue

2506
01:55:51,750 --> 01:55:48,719
right

2507
01:55:54,310 --> 01:55:51,760
he thinks he thinks i'm just going nuts

2508
01:55:56,709 --> 01:55:54,320
right right right that's what i you know

2509
01:56:00,149 --> 01:55:56,719
you got to be careful and we'd known

2510
01:56:02,229 --> 01:56:00,159
each other for years so we knew each

2511
01:56:04,470 --> 01:56:02,239
other well

2512
01:56:05,830 --> 01:56:04,480
but he just thought i'm sick

2513
01:56:07,750 --> 01:56:05,840

okay

2514

01:56:11,270 --> 01:56:07,760

so uh

2515

01:56:12,870 --> 01:56:11,280

you uh you open this baby up

2516

01:56:15,910 --> 01:56:12,880

what happened

2517

01:56:18,950 --> 01:56:15,920

i lift out this thermal blanket which is

2518

01:56:21,350 --> 01:56:18,960

complete continually wrapped up

2519

01:56:23,189 --> 01:56:21,360

laid it on the garage floor

2520

01:56:25,750 --> 01:56:23,199

opened it

2521

01:56:26,950 --> 01:56:25,760

and he just stood there with his mouth

2522

01:56:29,350 --> 01:56:26,960

open

2523

01:56:33,750 --> 01:56:29,360

in awe gasping

2524

01:56:36,790 --> 01:56:33,760

in ah going uh oh my god oh my god oh my

2525

01:56:39,510 --> 01:56:36,800

god and you know walked backwards and

2526

01:56:41,990 --> 01:56:39,520

ran in the house at that point

2527

01:56:43,910 --> 01:56:42,000

and we got in the house and i i mean i

2528

01:56:46,229 --> 01:56:43,920

wrapped it back up put it back in the

2529

01:56:48,709 --> 01:56:46,239

freezer went in the house and he says

2530

01:56:50,310 --> 01:56:48,719

jonathan this is this is something

2531

01:56:52,229 --> 01:56:50,320

incredible you don't know what you've

2532

01:56:53,830 --> 01:56:52,239

got do you know what this is you know

2533

01:56:54,629 --> 01:56:53,840

and i kept saying i don't want to hear

2534

01:57:00,149 --> 01:56:54,639

this

2535

01:57:01,990 --> 01:57:00,159

and he said it's an alien it's an a.t

2536

01:57:03,270 --> 01:57:02,000

it's in it and i said i don't want to

2537

01:57:06,070 --> 01:57:03,280

hear that

2538

01:57:08,470 --> 01:57:06,080

that doesn't make any sense to me

2539

01:57:10,229 --> 01:57:08,480

but he then he went down this road of

2540

01:57:12,149 --> 01:57:10,239

what have we got to do where did it

2541

01:57:15,030 --> 01:57:12,159

happen i need more

2542

01:57:18,629 --> 01:57:15,040

evidence of how it happened what was the

2543

01:57:21,510 --> 01:57:18,639

event so i showed him the videotape

2544

01:57:25,030 --> 01:57:21,520

because i had the videotape the film

2545

01:57:28,390 --> 01:57:25,040

wasn't processed yet so i've just played

2546

01:57:31,270 --> 01:57:28,400

the video tape and again he sat there

2547

01:57:34,709 --> 01:57:31,280

in just dumbfounded

2548

01:57:37,990 --> 01:57:34,719

awesome in what he saw and there's no

2549

01:57:40,709 --> 01:57:38,000

question that what he saw

2550

01:57:43,990 --> 01:57:40,719

both in the you know the woods film

2551
01:57:45,189 --> 01:57:44,000
and i had videotaped once i brought this

2552
01:57:48,709 --> 01:57:45,199
thing home

2553
01:57:51,350 --> 01:57:48,719
i videotaped the body i laid it in my

2554
01:57:53,350 --> 01:57:51,360
rec room which is the most light i had i

2555
01:57:54,950 --> 01:57:53,360
didn't have a video light

2556
01:57:57,430 --> 01:57:54,960
and i

2557
01:57:59,990 --> 01:57:57,440
videotaped the body i moved his head

2558
01:58:03,270 --> 01:58:00,000
around i opened his mouth i opened his

2559
01:58:04,830 --> 01:58:03,280
eyes you can actually hear air escaping

2560
01:58:08,229 --> 01:58:04,840
from his

2561
01:58:12,229 --> 01:58:08,239
lungs i the video camera i had

2562
01:58:13,270 --> 01:58:12,239
was again one of the very first original

2563
01:58:16,310 --> 01:58:13,280

small

2564

01:58:19,189 --> 01:58:16,320

video eight cameras but it had a

2565

01:58:22,790 --> 01:58:19,199

viewfinder of about a quarter of an inch

2566

01:58:25,350 --> 01:58:22,800

big and all black and white it wasn't

2567

01:58:26,709 --> 01:58:25,360

one of the ones that pulls out nowadays

2568

01:58:27,589 --> 01:58:26,719

where it's a big

2569

01:58:30,950 --> 01:58:27,599

you know

2570

01:58:34,149 --> 01:58:30,960

monitor so i was trying to look in this

2571

01:58:37,669 --> 01:58:34,159

little tiny hole getting everything i

2572

01:58:39,030 --> 01:58:37,679

could and again sick at the moment

2573

01:58:41,990 --> 01:58:39,040

later on

2574

01:58:43,350 --> 01:58:42,000

people recognize something that i didn't

2575

01:58:45,109 --> 01:58:43,360

recognize

2576

01:58:49,189 --> 01:58:45,119

they all said

2577

01:58:52,870 --> 01:58:49,199

it was alive it's blinking in the video

2578

01:58:54,870 --> 01:58:52,880

it's moving ahead i i would when i i'm

2579

01:58:56,550 --> 01:58:54,880

going to tell you right now can i i'm

2580

01:58:59,750 --> 01:58:56,560

going to share this with the with the

2581

01:59:00,629 --> 01:58:59,760

audience um i'm watching that video

2582

01:59:02,870 --> 01:59:00,639

right

2583

01:59:03,750 --> 01:59:02,880

and i have no idea what's about to

2584

01:59:06,149 --> 01:59:03,760

happen

2585

01:59:08,550 --> 01:59:06,159

and when that thing blinked i think i

2586

01:59:09,589 --> 01:59:08,560

hit the ceiling in my in in my living

2587

01:59:11,990 --> 01:59:09,599

room

2588

01:59:13,990 --> 01:59:12,000

i mean i i

2589

01:59:15,430 --> 01:59:14,000

went backwards

2590

01:59:18,950 --> 01:59:15,440

it's alive

2591

01:59:22,550 --> 01:59:18,960

um now i just this is a video this is uh

2592

01:59:25,910 --> 01:59:22,560

this image here is from the video clip

2593

01:59:27,109 --> 01:59:25,920

and uh it's absolutely incredible you

2594

01:59:27,990 --> 01:59:27,119

mentioned

2595

01:59:35,109 --> 01:59:28,000

uh

2596

01:59:37,189 --> 01:59:35,119

and here is another um everybody if

2597

01:59:39,030 --> 01:59:37,199

you've got children in the room and you

2598

01:59:43,189 --> 01:59:39,040

don't want them uh to see anything too

2599

01:59:44,870 --> 01:59:43,199

crazy but uh here's another uh shot here

2600

01:59:48,390 --> 01:59:44,880

from the video

2601
01:59:49,589 --> 01:59:48,400
and you're opening up uh his eyes here

2602
01:59:51,109 --> 01:59:49,599
and you can

2603
01:59:54,070 --> 01:59:51,119
you can see

2604
01:59:56,149 --> 01:59:54,080
those are surgical gloves that i had the

2605
01:59:59,910 --> 01:59:56,159
you know foresight to put on because i

2606
02:00:01,510 --> 01:59:59,920
really didn't want to touch it directly

2607
02:00:04,550 --> 02:00:01,520
and consequently

2608
02:00:06,149 --> 02:00:04,560
you know it's dead in my mind it's dead

2609
02:00:07,430 --> 02:00:06,159
i have dealt with

2610
02:00:10,470 --> 02:00:07,440
uh

2611
02:00:12,470 --> 02:00:10,480
my family was a family of hunters they i

2612
02:00:14,950 --> 02:00:12,480
went deer hunting with people

2613
02:00:17,350 --> 02:00:14,960

and i knew what a dead creature looked

2614

02:00:18,390 --> 02:00:17,360

like and to me this was another dead

2615

02:00:20,550 --> 02:00:18,400

creature

2616

02:00:21,669 --> 02:00:20,560

and i didn't want to think much further

2617

02:00:24,950 --> 02:00:21,679

than that

2618

02:00:26,709 --> 02:00:24,960

but i knew there were aspects of this

2619

02:00:29,750 --> 02:00:26,719

that i wanted

2620

02:00:32,390 --> 02:00:29,760

to see i wanted to see it i didn't do

2621

02:00:34,870 --> 02:00:32,400

this thinking oh i'm gonna put this film

2622

02:00:36,310 --> 02:00:34,880

out for other people to see i did it for

2623

02:00:39,030 --> 02:00:36,320

myself

2624

02:00:41,270 --> 02:00:39,040

and in doing so

2625

02:00:44,870 --> 02:00:41,280

i mean i didn't have a tripod i had to

2626
02:00:47,750 --> 02:00:44,880
tape the camera to a stepladder that i

2627
02:00:50,629 --> 02:00:47,760
had prop it up on boxes

2628
02:00:54,070 --> 02:00:50,639
and and there's about a 10 or 12 minute

2629
02:00:56,629 --> 02:00:54,080
video of me doing this

2630
02:00:59,910 --> 02:00:56,639
you know topical examination

2631
02:01:02,709 --> 02:00:59,920
and after that i showed that to gary in

2632
02:01:04,390 --> 02:01:02,719
my house we both sat there

2633
02:01:06,870 --> 02:01:04,400
and thought

2634
02:01:09,990 --> 02:01:06,880
what in the hell are we going to do what

2635
02:01:12,870 --> 02:01:10,000
is this what what and he was all excited

2636
02:01:16,870 --> 02:01:12,880
because he was into this kind of stuff

2637
02:01:18,390 --> 02:01:16,880
not into ufology or aliens but he had

2638
02:01:22,390 --> 02:01:18,400

studied

2639

02:01:24,070 --> 02:01:22,400

enough uh sci-fi stuff and realized that

2640

02:01:27,030 --> 02:01:24,080

this stuff

2641

02:01:29,430 --> 02:01:27,040

was in our culture and it and it excited

2642

02:01:32,470 --> 02:01:29,440

him well to me it didn't excite me plus

2643

02:01:34,950 --> 02:01:32,480

i was really sick and i said okay do

2644

02:01:37,510 --> 02:01:34,960

what you want i don't care just let me

2645

02:01:40,310 --> 02:01:37,520

know what you're doing but i'm not gonna

2646

02:01:41,510 --> 02:01:40,320

probably be the one doing this so within

2647

02:01:44,390 --> 02:01:41,520

the next

2648

02:01:47,109 --> 02:01:44,400

12 hours he got on the phone and started

2649

02:01:48,149 --> 02:01:47,119

calling everybody he could think of

2650

02:01:52,550 --> 02:01:48,159

police

2651

02:01:55,189 --> 02:01:52,560

the air force the navy uh

2652

02:01:57,910 --> 02:01:55,199

any kind of facility that

2653

02:02:01,189 --> 02:01:57,920

dealt with weird paranormal stuff but in

2654

02:02:04,470 --> 02:02:01,199

those days this is 1996. there wasn't a

2655

02:02:06,870 --> 02:02:04,480

lot of stuff listed going on this was

2656

02:02:09,669 --> 02:02:06,880

kind of an underground niche

2657

02:02:10,950 --> 02:02:09,679

kind of thing well there was one thing

2658

02:02:12,870 --> 02:02:10,960

that said

2659

02:02:15,270 --> 02:02:12,880

mufon

2660

02:02:18,950 --> 02:02:15,280

and neither one of us knew what it was

2661

02:02:20,950 --> 02:02:18,960

so we called them and they said okay we

2662

02:02:23,109 --> 02:02:20,960

know what you're dealing with they

2663

02:02:25,350 --> 02:02:23,119

sounded reputable they sounded

2664

02:02:27,990 --> 02:02:25,360

knowledgeable and they said here's what

2665

02:02:30,790 --> 02:02:28,000

you got to do preserve the evidence

2666

02:02:34,149 --> 02:02:30,800

and bring some to us bring it to us

2667

02:02:36,629 --> 02:02:34,159

we'll meet in a neutral place in public

2668

02:02:39,830 --> 02:02:36,639

where you feel comfortable

2669

02:02:43,030 --> 02:02:39,840

all that sounded good to me so the next

2670

02:02:45,350 --> 02:02:43,040

you know four hours later i was driving

2671

02:02:47,669 --> 02:02:45,360

up to a restaurant a local restaurant

2672

02:02:49,510 --> 02:02:47,679

and sitting down with them

2673

02:02:51,990 --> 02:02:49,520

okay

2674

02:02:54,149 --> 02:02:52,000

let's let's take our break right here

2675

02:02:56,470 --> 02:02:54,159

and we will pick up when we come back

2676
02:02:58,390 --> 02:02:56,480
this is fade to black i am your host

2677
02:03:01,870 --> 02:02:58,400
jimmy church tonight our guest

2678
02:03:05,270 --> 02:03:03,589
incredible

2679
02:03:06,390 --> 02:03:05,280
27 years

2680
02:03:09,880 --> 02:03:06,400
and i finally get to have this

2681
02:03:15,750 --> 02:03:09,890
conversation we'll be right back

2682
02:03:17,109 --> 02:03:15,760
[Music]

2683
02:03:22,860 --> 02:03:17,119
hi everybody this is rob halpert the

2684
02:03:26,830 --> 02:03:24,310
[Music]

2685
02:03:30,229 --> 02:03:26,840
your 1 million gigawatt paranormal

2686
02:03:32,790 --> 02:03:30,239
powerhouse kumxdb

2687
02:03:34,790 --> 02:03:32,800
vx

2688
02:03:37,189 --> 02:03:34,800

the believer is the chilling true story

2689

02:03:39,510 --> 02:03:37,199

of dr john mack a renowned harvard

2690

02:03:42,070 --> 02:03:39,520

psychiatrist and pulitzer prize winner

2691

02:03:44,790 --> 02:03:42,080

this is a outreach program from the

2692

02:03:47,189 --> 02:03:44,800

cosmos to the consciously impaired he

2693

02:03:50,149 --> 02:03:47,199

risked it all to investigate human

2694

02:03:52,790 --> 02:03:50,159

encounters with alia the believer

2695

02:03:55,030 --> 02:03:52,800

alien encounters hard science and the

2696

02:03:56,950 --> 02:03:55,040

passion of john mack written by

2697

02:03:59,189 --> 02:03:56,960

award-winning former new york times

2698

02:04:01,270 --> 02:03:59,199

journalist and author ralph blumenthal

2699

02:04:03,350 --> 02:04:01,280

now available in paperback from high

2700

02:04:05,109 --> 02:04:03,360

road books

2701

02:04:07,669 --> 02:04:05,119

are you ready to read about true

2702

02:04:10,470 --> 02:04:07,679

paranormal events unex media publishes

2703

02:04:12,870 --> 02:04:10,480

non-fiction books about ufos ghosts and

2704

02:04:16,149 --> 02:04:12,880

haunted places time anomalies cryptid

2705

02:04:18,310 --> 02:04:16,159

creatures and more just like kunx db

2706

02:04:21,310 --> 02:04:18,320

radio it's all about unexplained

2707

02:04:23,350 --> 02:04:21,320

phenomena visit

2708

02:04:25,510 --> 02:04:23,360

www.annexmedia.com to see our list of

2709

02:04:28,149 --> 02:04:25,520

great book titles by debbie zigglemeyer

2710

02:04:30,709 --> 02:04:28,159

gene walker devin listrom wayne lawrence

2711

02:04:33,990 --> 02:04:30,719

bill spicer and yours truly margie k

2712

02:04:35,830 --> 02:04:34,000

that's on xmedia.com

2713

02:04:39,189 --> 02:04:35,840

this is jimmy church of fade to black

2714

02:04:42,390 --> 02:04:39,199

and i only drink fade to black blend

2715

02:04:43,990 --> 02:04:42,400

coffee from river moon just click on the

2716

02:04:45,750 --> 02:04:44,000

river moon coffee banner at

2717

02:04:49,750 --> 02:04:45,760

jimmychurchradio.com

2718

02:04:52,470 --> 02:04:49,760

promo code f2b blend

2719

02:04:55,270 --> 02:04:52,480

this is the only way forward

2720

02:04:58,950 --> 02:04:55,280

this is paid to black

2721

02:05:03,750 --> 02:05:01,109

when you take the beans from central

2722

02:05:06,149 --> 02:05:03,760

america with dashes of indonesian and

2723

02:05:09,270 --> 02:05:06,159

african mixed in and then roasted to the

2724

02:05:11,830 --> 02:05:09,280

dark side of fade to black you create

2725

02:05:14,790 --> 02:05:11,840

the ultimate brew of fringe

2726

02:05:18,069 --> 02:05:14,800

introducing the fade to black blend from

2727

02:05:20,870 --> 02:05:18,079

river moon coffee yes river moon's

2728

02:05:23,669 --> 02:05:20,880

darkest customized roast was created for

2729

02:05:26,310 --> 02:05:23,679

the love of fade to black

2730

02:05:28,870 --> 02:05:26,320

the alchemy of masterful roasting and

2731

02:05:32,470 --> 02:05:28,880

smoking the beans is in every sip of

2732

02:05:35,430 --> 02:05:32,480

this full-bodied dark java i need my

2733

02:05:37,669 --> 02:05:35,440

coffee doc deep with distinct

2734

02:05:40,470 --> 02:05:37,679

bittersweet chocolate highlights just

2735

02:05:43,030 --> 02:05:40,480

like the bunker leaning further into the

2736

02:05:46,149 --> 02:05:43,040

darkness of the roast is fade to black

2737

02:05:47,229 --> 02:05:46,159

blend from river moon coffee just click

2738

02:05:49,270 --> 02:05:47,239

on the banner at jimmy

2739

02:05:53,030 --> 02:05:49,280

jimmychurchradio.com and use the promo

2740

02:06:03,270 --> 02:05:53,040

code f2b blend for 15 off of your order

2741

02:06:08,950 --> 02:06:05,109

you want to know a secret

2742

02:06:10,310 --> 02:06:08,960

i love ponies i really love ponies i'm

2743

02:06:12,470 --> 02:06:10,320

serious

2744

02:06:13,910 --> 02:06:12,480

i couldn't stay sane without pawn mr

2745

02:06:17,109 --> 02:06:13,920

brush

2746

02:06:22,390 --> 02:06:17,119

why fade to black because you never got

2747

02:06:28,410 --> 02:06:24,629

this is fade to black with jimmy church

2748

02:06:42,069 --> 02:06:28,420

on the game changer radio network

2749

02:06:43,910 --> 02:06:42,079

[Music]

2750

02:06:46,470 --> 02:06:43,920

welcome back fate to black i am your

2751
02:06:49,270 --> 02:06:46,480
host jimmy church dr jonathan reed is

2752
02:06:51,109 --> 02:06:49,280
our guest tonight

2753
02:06:53,669 --> 02:06:51,119
tomorrow night i'm off i will be

2754
02:06:55,990 --> 02:06:53,679
speaking at upars in studio city

2755
02:06:57,510 --> 02:06:56,000
wednesday night adam apollo is with us

2756
02:06:59,830 --> 02:06:57,520
thursday of course

2757
02:07:01,830 --> 02:06:59,840
is another fader night uh with open

2758
02:07:05,270 --> 02:07:01,840
lines all night long tonight it's dr

2759
02:07:07,030 --> 02:07:05,280
jonathan reed now um dr reed jonathan if

2760
02:07:08,310 --> 02:07:07,040
i may yeah

2761
02:07:10,709 --> 02:07:08,320
uh

2762
02:07:14,470 --> 02:07:10,719
where we left off okay so you you reach

2763
02:07:16,950 --> 02:07:14,480

out to mufon um and and so

2764

02:07:19,669 --> 02:07:16,960

you're you're heading to this uh

2765

02:07:21,350 --> 02:07:19,679

conversation at in a public place

2766

02:07:24,709 --> 02:07:21,360

in the meantime

2767

02:07:28,149 --> 02:07:24,719

in back of you the alien body is back in

2768

02:07:30,229 --> 02:07:28,159

the freezer yes sir it was what we're

2769

02:07:33,109 --> 02:07:30,239

attempting to do right now is give you a

2770

02:07:35,270 --> 02:07:33,119

quick timeline about what happened in

2771

02:07:38,229 --> 02:07:35,280

the first nine days from the event

2772

02:07:41,109 --> 02:07:38,239

taking place on day one until nine days

2773

02:07:43,910 --> 02:07:41,119

later this is the most this is what was

2774

02:07:45,990 --> 02:07:43,920

chronicled in the book that we wrote

2775

02:07:49,430 --> 02:07:46,000

uh robert wraith and i and we'll get

2776
02:07:50,629 --> 02:07:49,440
into that later but yes uh uh and and

2777
02:07:52,310 --> 02:07:50,639
really quick

2778
02:07:53,510 --> 02:07:52,320
um did you

2779
02:07:56,550 --> 02:07:53,520
[Music]

2780
02:08:00,950 --> 02:07:56,560
did you know that the alien might still

2781
02:08:01,750 --> 02:08:00,960
be alive no not at that point um

2782
02:08:02,709 --> 02:08:01,760
so

2783
02:08:03,830 --> 02:08:02,719
again

2784
02:08:05,910 --> 02:08:03,840
move on

2785
02:08:07,990 --> 02:08:05,920
well

2786
02:08:09,189 --> 02:08:08,000
let me jump in real quick so you are

2787
02:08:10,950 --> 02:08:09,199
assuming

2788
02:08:13,030 --> 02:08:10,960

you've got a dead alien body in the

2789

02:08:15,589 --> 02:08:13,040

freezer that's what you're saying

2790

02:08:19,430 --> 02:08:15,599

and and now you're going uh to meet

2791

02:08:21,430 --> 02:08:19,440

somebody uh from mufon uh right

2792

02:08:24,149 --> 02:08:21,440

to discuss everything got it got it okay

2793

02:08:26,470 --> 02:08:24,159

okay so they a guy and a girl nice

2794

02:08:28,390 --> 02:08:26,480

people knew what they're talking about

2795

02:08:30,390 --> 02:08:28,400

very helpful very

2796

02:08:32,550 --> 02:08:30,400

comforting saying hey we've dealt with

2797

02:08:33,589 --> 02:08:32,560

this kind of stuff before which made me

2798

02:08:35,510 --> 02:08:33,599

feel good

2799

02:08:37,830 --> 02:08:35,520

because i wanted to literally get rid of

2800

02:08:39,750 --> 02:08:37,840

it give it to somebody else to do

2801
02:08:43,189 --> 02:08:39,760
whatever they were going to do with and

2802
02:08:45,750 --> 02:08:43,199
i so i gave them some of the evidence i

2803
02:08:47,669 --> 02:08:45,760
gave them a copy of the videotape

2804
02:08:49,510 --> 02:08:47,679
they said great they made me sign a

2805
02:08:52,390 --> 02:08:49,520
little receipt for it they gave me it

2806
02:08:54,310 --> 02:08:52,400
back it all seemed all and up and up and

2807
02:08:57,109 --> 02:08:54,320
they sounded like they really knew what

2808
02:08:58,229 --> 02:08:57,119
they were doing which made me feel good

2809
02:08:59,589 --> 02:08:58,239
um

2810
02:09:01,189 --> 02:08:59,599
they said we'll get back to you in a

2811
02:09:03,030 --> 02:09:01,199
couple days

2812
02:09:04,950 --> 02:09:03,040
then we will talk to you more about this

2813
02:09:05,990 --> 02:09:04,960

we'll do an interview maybe a video

2814

02:09:09,350 --> 02:09:06,000

interview

2815

02:09:11,589 --> 02:09:09,360

all sounded good and gary said that

2816

02:09:13,750 --> 02:09:11,599

sounds great meanwhile i said gary was

2817

02:09:15,910 --> 02:09:13,760

calling everybody we were getting

2818

02:09:19,109 --> 02:09:15,920

answers from everything that hey you're

2819

02:09:21,430 --> 02:09:19,119

nuts to people would hang up on us to

2820

02:09:23,589 --> 02:09:21,440

say we don't know what to do

2821

02:09:27,189 --> 02:09:23,599

and again this was back in the day this

2822

02:09:31,589 --> 02:09:29,030

all within

2823

02:09:32,870 --> 02:09:31,599

15 hours of the actual event taking

2824

02:09:35,750 --> 02:09:32,880

place

2825

02:09:37,910 --> 02:09:35,760

i took the film to a local i mean a

2826

02:09:40,470 --> 02:09:37,920

local within a mile of my house

2827

02:09:43,270 --> 02:09:40,480

processing place we used to have all

2828

02:09:46,629 --> 02:09:43,280

these independent processing places they

2829

02:09:47,990 --> 02:09:46,639

processed my film my 35 million into

2830

02:09:50,149 --> 02:09:48,000

prints

2831

02:09:54,149 --> 02:09:50,159

i had them all double printed so i'd

2832

02:09:57,750 --> 02:09:54,159

have a couple of sets brought that home

2833

02:10:03,830 --> 02:10:01,750

there was a knock on my door

2834

02:10:08,069 --> 02:10:03,840

and there were three people outside my

2835

02:10:11,510 --> 02:10:08,079

door in suits in very unusual

2836

02:10:16,550 --> 02:10:15,189

almost a metallic look to their clothes

2837

02:10:19,030 --> 02:10:16,560

and they said

2838

02:10:21,830 --> 02:10:19,040

dr reed we want to talk to you

2839

02:10:24,790 --> 02:10:21,840

about what happened to your dog

2840

02:10:26,069 --> 02:10:24,800

i said nothing happened to my dog

2841

02:10:27,830 --> 02:10:26,079

and i

2842

02:10:29,750 --> 02:10:27,840

you know just said what the hell are you

2843

02:10:31,830 --> 02:10:29,760

doing they said we need to talk to you

2844

02:10:33,430 --> 02:10:31,840

and before i knew it they were standing

2845

02:10:36,229 --> 02:10:33,440

in my living room

2846

02:10:37,430 --> 02:10:36,239

and they were weird they were very weird

2847

02:10:39,589 --> 02:10:37,440

very

2848

02:10:42,229 --> 02:10:39,599

uh

2849

02:10:46,069 --> 02:10:42,239

surreal looking and the way they talked

2850

02:10:47,750 --> 02:10:46,079

was such a melodic sing song it was

2851
02:10:49,669 --> 02:10:47,760
almost

2852
02:10:52,790 --> 02:10:49,679
i don't want to use the word hypnotizing

2853
02:10:54,390 --> 02:10:52,800
but it it calmed you down to the point

2854
02:10:56,870 --> 02:10:54,400
where you didn't want to think about

2855
02:10:58,709 --> 02:10:56,880
anything else and they said

2856
02:11:01,669 --> 02:10:58,719
we're here to take

2857
02:11:03,990 --> 02:11:01,679
whatever you have away from you so that

2858
02:11:06,709 --> 02:11:04,000
it doesn't bother your life because the

2859
02:11:09,910 --> 02:11:06,719
next people that come

2860
02:11:11,990 --> 02:11:09,920
won't be so nice as we are we are from a

2861
02:11:13,990 --> 02:11:12,000
group called the school

2862
02:11:17,030 --> 02:11:14,000
and we have dealt with this kind of

2863
02:11:19,669 --> 02:11:17,040

thing before and they said we know your

2864

02:11:20,470 --> 02:11:19,679

dog ran off and got in trouble didn't

2865

02:11:22,550 --> 02:11:20,480

she

2866

02:11:25,990 --> 02:11:22,560

and they were telling me things that i

2867

02:11:27,669 --> 02:11:26,000

had not told anybody except gary not

2868

02:11:28,790 --> 02:11:27,679

even over the phone

2869

02:11:30,950 --> 02:11:28,800

so

2870

02:11:33,750 --> 02:11:30,960

i didn't know what this was they made

2871

02:11:36,310 --> 02:11:33,760

some kind of gentle half eights

2872

02:11:38,470 --> 02:11:36,320

half-assed threats i told them to get

2873

02:11:40,229 --> 02:11:38,480

the blank out of my house

2874

02:11:41,830 --> 02:11:40,239

that i didn't want to i was going to

2875

02:11:43,830 --> 02:11:41,840

call the police

2876

02:11:46,390 --> 02:11:43,840

and as they were leaving they said oh

2877

02:11:49,430 --> 02:11:46,400

don't worry the police are with us and i

2878

02:11:51,589 --> 02:11:49,440

looked out and parked behind their car

2879

02:11:53,910 --> 02:11:51,599

was a seattle police

2880

02:11:56,229 --> 02:11:53,920

car with the guy sitting against his

2881

02:11:57,669 --> 02:11:56,239

hood

2882

02:11:59,910 --> 02:11:57,679

so they left

2883

02:12:01,669 --> 02:11:59,920

and i went in the house and i was angry

2884

02:12:03,589 --> 02:12:01,679

and i was still sick

2885

02:12:05,109 --> 02:12:03,599

and i got a phone call

2886

02:12:07,030 --> 02:12:05,119

from my

2887

02:12:09,270 --> 02:12:07,040

partner that i worked with at the

2888

02:12:11,830 --> 02:12:09,280

university of washington medical center

2889

02:12:14,149 --> 02:12:11,840

in the psychology department and he said

2890

02:12:16,069 --> 02:12:14,159

jonathan are you

2891

02:12:18,069 --> 02:12:16,079

i know you're sick i know you called in

2892

02:12:19,430 --> 02:12:18,079

sick but he says are you moving your

2893

02:12:21,189 --> 02:12:19,440

office

2894

02:12:23,910 --> 02:12:21,199

and i said no

2895

02:12:25,910 --> 02:12:23,920

he said there's men in here with hand

2896

02:12:28,790 --> 02:12:25,920

trucks taking out all the filing

2897

02:12:31,270 --> 02:12:28,800

cabinets and all of your paperwork and

2898

02:12:33,910 --> 02:12:31,280

we don't know what they're doing

2899

02:12:36,470 --> 02:12:33,920

and that's why i called you and i said i

2900

02:12:40,149 --> 02:12:36,480

didn't do anything nothing should be

2901

02:12:43,030 --> 02:12:40,159

moved nothing could be going on

2902

02:12:45,510 --> 02:12:43,040

this was the insanity that was going on

2903

02:12:46,830 --> 02:12:45,520

in my life so they were emptying my

2904

02:12:49,990 --> 02:12:46,840

office

2905

02:12:51,750 --> 02:12:50,000

okay a day later

2906

02:12:54,870 --> 02:12:51,760

within

2907

02:12:55,910 --> 02:12:54,880

18 hours from when i had had this event

2908

02:12:56,790 --> 02:12:55,920

yes

2909

02:12:57,750 --> 02:12:56,800

and

2910

02:12:59,910 --> 02:12:57,760

again

2911

02:13:02,709 --> 02:12:59,920

none of it made sense

2912

02:13:05,030 --> 02:13:02,719

but again i said well

2913

02:13:06,629 --> 02:13:05,040

i i don't know what to tell you and i

2914

02:13:09,189 --> 02:13:06,639

got off the phone and i thought i'm

2915

02:13:12,310 --> 02:13:09,199

going to try something and i called the

2916

02:13:15,430 --> 02:13:12,320

switchboard of the medical center where

2917

02:13:18,069 --> 02:13:15,440

i worked and i asked for dr reed's

2918

02:13:21,350 --> 02:13:18,079

office and assistant

2919

02:13:24,069 --> 02:13:21,360

they put me on hold they his voice came

2920

02:13:25,109 --> 02:13:24,079

back through another voice a different

2921

02:13:26,069 --> 02:13:25,119

man

2922

02:13:28,629 --> 02:13:26,079

said

2923

02:13:33,189 --> 02:13:28,639

we don't have any dr reed

2924

02:13:42,310 --> 02:13:38,149

i had worked there for going on 12 years

2925

02:13:46,870 --> 02:13:42,320

i was a department head i had tenure

2926

02:13:48,629 --> 02:13:46,880

in my department so this was insane that

2927

02:13:51,109 --> 02:13:48,639

this was going on

2928

02:13:54,550 --> 02:13:51,119

so i hung up i went home i tried to

2929

02:13:56,790 --> 02:13:54,560

regain again what was going on

2930

02:13:59,430 --> 02:13:56,800

gary was doing one thing i was doing

2931

02:14:02,870 --> 02:13:59,440

something else

2932

02:14:06,149 --> 02:14:02,880

i had started to ask people to come over

2933

02:14:07,510 --> 02:14:06,159

and view the body my parents my mother

2934

02:14:09,669 --> 02:14:07,520

father my

2935

02:14:12,550 --> 02:14:09,679

my girlfriend

2936

02:14:15,750 --> 02:14:12,560

other good friends of mine colleagues

2937

02:14:18,149 --> 02:14:15,760

that i worked with i wanted this

2938

02:14:20,550 --> 02:14:18,159

people to help me i wanted to take it

2939

02:14:22,229 --> 02:14:20,560

out of my hands and give it to somebody

2940

02:14:24,629 --> 02:14:22,239

else to deal with

2941

02:14:26,390 --> 02:14:24,639

so i had called a good friend a

2942

02:14:28,709 --> 02:14:26,400

physician that i worked with

2943

02:14:31,430 --> 02:14:28,719

said please come over somebody i really

2944

02:14:33,189 --> 02:14:31,440

knew really really well personally he

2945

02:14:36,709 --> 02:14:33,199

said no problem i'll be over there

2946

02:14:39,750 --> 02:14:36,719

tomorrow three o'clock no prob so i set

2947

02:14:41,430 --> 02:14:39,760

up a table in my garage with a big light

2948

02:14:43,750 --> 02:14:41,440

overhead light where i could set the

2949

02:14:46,790 --> 02:14:43,760

body open it up and it was easy to look

2950

02:14:50,069 --> 02:14:46,800

at well he called the last moment and

2951

02:14:51,669 --> 02:14:50,079

canceled and the way he canceled he said

2952

02:14:53,669 --> 02:14:51,679

jonathan i don't think you should be

2953

02:14:54,470 --> 02:14:53,679

doing this i don't want to have any part

2954

02:14:57,189 --> 02:14:54,480

of it

2955

02:15:00,149 --> 02:14:57,199

and i'm done with it and he hung up this

2956

02:15:04,149 --> 02:15:00,159

is not at all like this man was

2957

02:15:08,149 --> 02:15:04,159

ever he was gentle he never was abrasive

2958

02:15:10,790 --> 02:15:08,159

and i thought this is in more insanity

2959

02:15:13,589 --> 02:15:10,800

but it made me mad so i went out to the

2960

02:15:16,390 --> 02:15:13,599

garage took the table down put the light

2961

02:15:19,589 --> 02:15:16,400

away and as i was doing that

2962

02:15:22,390 --> 02:15:19,599

i heard this scratching sound

2963

02:15:25,910 --> 02:15:22,400

almost like the compressor was going out

2964

02:15:28,470 --> 02:15:25,920

on this older freezer and i thought well

2965

02:15:31,430 --> 02:15:28,480

if that's true the thermometer on the

2966

02:15:34,229 --> 02:15:31,440

inside would be going up meaning the tip

2967

02:15:36,629 --> 02:15:34,239

temperature was rising and then i'd have

2968

02:15:39,270 --> 02:15:36,639

to replace it or

2969

02:15:42,390 --> 02:15:39,280

find a refrigerator to put this thing in

2970

02:15:45,669 --> 02:15:42,400

nevertheless or or it was rats mice

2971

02:15:51,669 --> 02:15:48,629

so without thinking i opened the door of

2972

02:15:55,109 --> 02:15:51,679

the freezer to check the inside

2973

02:15:57,910 --> 02:15:55,119

thermometer and as i did so

2974

02:16:00,390 --> 02:15:57,920

the end of this thermal blanket opened

2975

02:16:03,109 --> 02:16:00,400

up and his head came out

2976
02:16:04,709 --> 02:16:03,119
looking at me with one arm coming to the

2977
02:16:06,790 --> 02:16:04,719
side of the

2978
02:16:10,709 --> 02:16:06,800
refrigerator

2979
02:16:13,430 --> 02:16:10,719
screaming at me with such ferocity with

2980
02:16:19,830 --> 02:16:16,550
energy that it literally pushed me back

2981
02:16:23,189 --> 02:16:19,840
across the garage 10 feet to the wall

2982
02:16:25,350 --> 02:16:23,199
screaming this terrible

2983
02:16:26,709 --> 02:16:25,360
scream at me

2984
02:16:28,950 --> 02:16:26,719
and i

2985
02:16:31,430 --> 02:16:28,960
just couldn't even imagine this i mean

2986
02:16:33,110 --> 02:16:31,440
my mind was gone i ran out of there left

2987
02:16:35,589 --> 02:16:33,120
the doors open

2988
02:16:38,469 --> 02:16:35,599

let it scream went in the house locked

2989

02:16:40,950 --> 02:16:38,479

the door and sat there for about three

2990

02:16:43,270 --> 02:16:40,960

or four minutes before thinking i gotta

2991

02:16:45,349 --> 02:16:43,280

do something i gotta i gotta i have to

2992

02:16:48,389 --> 02:16:45,359

kill this thing or i gotta i gotta call

2993

02:16:49,830 --> 02:16:48,399

gary so i called gary i said gary we got

2994

02:16:52,150 --> 02:16:49,840

a bigger problem

2995

02:16:54,629 --> 02:16:52,160

you gotta come over here we got a big

2996

02:16:57,349 --> 02:16:54,639

bigger problem

2997

02:17:00,549 --> 02:16:57,359

and he came over and of course he didn't

2998

02:17:02,469 --> 02:17:00,559

believe me he thought and you're just

2999

02:17:05,349 --> 02:17:02,479

going through your sickness you just

3000

02:17:08,309 --> 02:17:05,359

find another thing to try to believe

3001

02:17:10,469 --> 02:17:08,319

it's probably nothing i've seen it it's

3002

02:17:12,469 --> 02:17:10,479

dead it's got a hole in its head that's

3003

02:17:16,070 --> 02:17:12,479

big

3004

02:17:20,070 --> 02:17:16,080

and i said gary

3005

02:17:24,150 --> 02:17:22,309

and he said okay so he went to the

3006

02:17:26,309 --> 02:17:24,160

garage we went out there

3007

02:17:27,750 --> 02:17:26,319

i opened the freezer which the lid was

3008

02:17:30,830 --> 02:17:27,760

now closed

3009

02:17:33,830 --> 02:17:30,840

and it sat up again and started

3010

02:17:36,389 --> 02:17:33,840

screaming this scream at us

3011

02:17:39,669 --> 02:17:36,399

he was pushed against the wall turned

3012

02:17:41,429 --> 02:17:39,679

white ran out the door i followed him we

3013

02:17:44,070 --> 02:17:41,439

went into the house and and for the

3014

02:17:46,629 --> 02:17:44,080

longest time never said a word to each

3015

02:17:48,870 --> 02:17:46,639

other just sat there numb

3016

02:17:52,070 --> 02:17:48,880

what do you say you've got you've got a

3017

02:17:54,230 --> 02:17:52,080

shrieking alien in the group

3018

02:17:57,669 --> 02:17:54,240

you say what the

3019

02:18:00,150 --> 02:17:57,679

f is this right and i said well yeah now

3020

02:18:02,629 --> 02:18:00,160

we got a bigger problem because now it's

3021

02:18:04,950 --> 02:18:02,639

alive and going to kill me for doing

3022

02:18:07,509 --> 02:18:04,960

what i did to him what do you guys do

3023

02:18:08,950 --> 02:18:07,519

now do you draw straws to who's

3024

02:18:11,990 --> 02:18:08,960

garage

3025

02:18:13,910 --> 02:18:12,000

exactly well i was hoping it ran away

3026

02:18:15,990 --> 02:18:13,920

because the garage door was open the lid

3027

02:18:18,469 --> 02:18:16,000

into the freezer was open we were both

3028

02:18:20,549 --> 02:18:18,479

hoping it would run away but at about an

3029

02:18:22,870 --> 02:18:20,559

hour or so later we

3030

02:18:24,790 --> 02:18:22,880

carefully went back out there with

3031

02:18:27,509 --> 02:18:24,800

shovels in hand

3032

02:18:29,349 --> 02:18:27,519

you know and a rake in hand to try to

3033

02:18:31,750 --> 02:18:29,359

defend this thing

3034

02:18:33,830 --> 02:18:31,760

and sure enough the believer the freezer

3035

02:18:34,950 --> 02:18:33,840

door was closed and it was in the

3036

02:18:38,629 --> 02:18:34,960

freezer

3037

02:18:41,429 --> 02:18:38,639

door

3038

02:18:42,709 --> 02:18:41,439

and it just looked up at me from within

3039

02:18:44,870 --> 02:18:42,719

the freezer

3040

02:18:47,349 --> 02:18:44,880

and kind of making this

3041

02:18:50,070 --> 02:18:47,359

moaning perky sound and i thought you

3042

02:18:51,349 --> 02:18:50,080

know it's dying this thing is dying

3043

02:18:54,150 --> 02:18:51,359

because i

3044

02:18:56,950 --> 02:18:54,160

inflicted this woman

3045

02:19:00,389 --> 02:18:56,960

you didn't feel bad did you i felt

3046

02:19:04,070 --> 02:19:00,399

terrible i began to feel extremely

3047

02:19:05,030 --> 02:19:04,080

terrible because i had inflicted this

3048

02:19:08,870 --> 02:19:05,040

wound

3049

02:19:12,709 --> 02:19:08,880

jimmy i am not a brutal person i will

3050

02:19:15,030 --> 02:19:12,719

defend myself and my family till the end

3051

02:19:17,669 --> 02:19:15,040

but i don't want to kill

3052

02:19:20,629 --> 02:19:17,679

animals i've never been a hunter i've

3053

02:19:23,910 --> 02:19:20,639

been with hunters i grew up with hunters

3054

02:19:26,790 --> 02:19:23,920

but i've never been interested in that

3055

02:19:29,589 --> 02:19:26,800

i was i was into preserving life into

3056

02:19:33,030 --> 02:19:29,599

helping people that was my occupation i

3057

02:19:35,349 --> 02:19:33,040

took an oath a medical oath to preserve

3058

02:19:36,150 --> 02:19:35,359

life not to inflict pain

3059

02:19:40,150 --> 02:19:36,160

and

3060

02:19:42,790 --> 02:19:40,160

i felt guilty at the same time i felt

3061

02:19:45,750 --> 02:19:42,800

sick and unable to

3062

02:19:48,710 --> 02:19:45,760

rectify what had gone on what was going

3063

02:19:51,190 --> 02:19:48,720

on gary was absolutely new that was an

3064

02:19:53,750 --> 02:19:51,200

alien it was big deal that we had to

3065

02:19:55,590 --> 02:19:53,760

tell everybody and it was this you know

3066

02:19:58,870 --> 02:19:55,600

a monumental thing

3067

02:20:02,469 --> 02:19:58,880

he was an architect he was a

3068

02:20:03,990 --> 02:20:02,479

highly skilled graduated architect

3069

02:20:05,590 --> 02:20:04,000

and and

3070

02:20:08,550 --> 02:20:05,600

not at all

3071

02:20:11,590 --> 02:20:08,560

someone who would run off the deep end

3072

02:20:14,710 --> 02:20:11,600

but he was truly confident

3073

02:20:18,070 --> 02:20:14,720

that this was an important thing for all

3074

02:20:20,630 --> 02:20:18,080

of us to to recognize

3075

02:20:23,670 --> 02:20:20,640

i started to listen to him i started to

3076

02:20:26,790 --> 02:20:23,680

see what he was talking about

3077

02:20:29,590 --> 02:20:26,800

we realized it wasn't dead we realized

3078

02:20:32,790 --> 02:20:29,600

it wasn't screaming anymore

3079

02:20:35,670 --> 02:20:32,800

and that the cold somehow

3080

02:20:37,910 --> 02:20:35,680

benefited it the cold somehow may have

3081

02:20:40,150 --> 02:20:37,920

kept it alive

3082

02:20:42,230 --> 02:20:40,160

people have debated over the last 20

3083

02:20:45,030 --> 02:20:42,240

years when i've talked about it nothing

3084

02:20:48,070 --> 02:20:45,040

can survive in zero degrees well that's

3085

02:20:49,750 --> 02:20:48,080

baloney we have all kinds of penguins

3086

02:20:51,830 --> 02:20:49,760

and animal life that

3087

02:20:55,110 --> 02:20:51,840

live their whole life in 50 degrees

3088

02:20:56,710 --> 02:20:55,120

below zero right so so we know this is

3089

02:20:59,510 --> 02:20:56,720

possible

3090

02:21:03,510 --> 02:20:59,520

we also know that there are animals that

3091

02:21:06,230 --> 02:21:03,520

have split brains as we do as humans and

3092

02:21:09,750 --> 02:21:06,240

you can damage one part of your brain

3093

02:21:12,550 --> 02:21:09,760

and your own brain will rewire itself to

3094

02:21:16,630 --> 02:21:12,560

find ways to work again

3095

02:21:19,110 --> 02:21:16,640

so we know that's possible that's not a

3096

02:21:23,190 --> 02:21:19,120

fantasy or an illusion

3097

02:21:25,110 --> 02:21:23,200

it's a medical you know absolute

3098

02:21:26,469 --> 02:21:25,120

so i was dealing with a lot of these

3099

02:21:28,870 --> 02:21:26,479

different issues

3100

02:21:31,510 --> 02:21:28,880

plus these people coming to my door

3101
02:21:33,830 --> 02:21:31,520
telling me that my life was going to be

3102
02:21:35,750 --> 02:21:33,840
torn apart at the next moment and i'm

3103
02:21:37,110 --> 02:21:35,760
thinking it's already torn apart what

3104
02:21:41,030 --> 02:21:37,120
can get worse

3105
02:21:43,910 --> 02:21:41,040
well it did it went from bad to worse

3106
02:21:46,150 --> 02:21:43,920
and within the next few days i'd go to

3107
02:21:47,349 --> 02:21:46,160
the garage i'd sit in front of this

3108
02:21:49,910 --> 02:21:47,359
thing

3109
02:21:50,950 --> 02:21:49,920
it would get out of the freezer on its

3110
02:21:54,550 --> 02:21:50,960
own

3111
02:21:56,870 --> 02:21:54,560
in such a beautiful fluid motion almost

3112
02:22:00,070 --> 02:21:56,880
like a gymnast

3113
02:22:02,870 --> 02:22:00,080

lifting itself off of an apparatus or a

3114

02:22:05,670 --> 02:22:02,880

high bar sit in front of the freezer and

3115

02:22:07,270 --> 02:22:05,680

just rock back and forth with these huge

3116

02:22:10,150 --> 02:22:07,280

almond eyes

3117

02:22:12,950 --> 02:22:10,160

looking at me making these squeaky

3118

02:22:17,349 --> 02:22:12,960

little chirpy sounds and then all of a

3119

02:22:20,309 --> 02:22:17,359

sudden i was getting pictures in my mind

3120

02:22:22,550 --> 02:22:20,319

vivid pictures images of things that

3121

02:22:24,790 --> 02:22:22,560

happened when i was a child

3122

02:22:28,309 --> 02:22:24,800

like they were playing to me

3123

02:22:31,910 --> 02:22:28,319

as a movie in my mind so vivid i could

3124

02:22:33,670 --> 02:22:31,920

smell the grass and i could feel the air

3125

02:22:37,510 --> 02:22:33,680

in in the picture

3126
02:22:42,270 --> 02:22:39,990
that's what this thing did that's how he

3127
02:22:44,070 --> 02:22:42,280
communicated

3128
02:22:46,309 --> 02:22:44,080
telepathically

3129
02:22:49,429 --> 02:22:46,319
is is what they say

3130
02:22:52,550 --> 02:22:49,439
but it it showed me images that made no

3131
02:22:54,710 --> 02:22:52,560
sense to me geometrics that made no

3132
02:22:58,710 --> 02:22:54,720
sense to me early on

3133
02:23:01,190 --> 02:22:58,720
but it continued to do this for the next

3134
02:23:05,110 --> 02:23:01,200
four days

3135
02:23:09,429 --> 02:23:05,120
on the on the ninth day nine days after

3136
02:23:09,439 --> 02:23:11,910
it

3137
02:23:16,950 --> 02:23:13,750
decided to

3138
02:23:19,110 --> 02:23:16,960

take some water from me i had given it

3139

02:23:22,389 --> 02:23:19,120

tried dog food i'd tried all kinds of

3140

02:23:24,710 --> 02:23:22,399

food grass steak everything it would not

3141

02:23:27,990 --> 02:23:24,720

eat a thing but it would take water from

3142

02:23:30,389 --> 02:23:28,000

me in a little tin cup that i had

3143

02:23:32,150 --> 02:23:30,399

and it took it and it drank it and then

3144

02:23:33,590 --> 02:23:32,160

it would set the cup down well this day

3145

02:23:37,349 --> 02:23:33,600

it took it

3146

02:23:41,190 --> 02:23:37,359

drank it and threw the cup at me

3147

02:23:44,710 --> 02:23:41,200

but calmly sat there and watched me

3148

02:23:47,910 --> 02:23:44,720

watch my reaction so it was learning

3149

02:23:48,710 --> 02:23:47,920

about me as much as i was learning about

3150

02:23:52,389 --> 02:23:48,720

it

3151
02:23:55,910 --> 02:23:52,399
this this presents the fact that this

3152
02:23:56,950 --> 02:23:55,920
was a highly intelligent being this was

3153
02:23:58,710 --> 02:23:56,960
not

3154
02:24:01,270 --> 02:23:58,720
a wild animal

3155
02:24:03,990 --> 02:24:01,280
and from then on i realized i was

3156
02:24:07,990 --> 02:24:04,000
dealing with something that was ultra

3157
02:24:11,750 --> 02:24:08,000
intelligent and had abilities far beyond

3158
02:24:12,710 --> 02:24:11,760
my concept of what we have had

3159
02:24:15,429 --> 02:24:12,720
and

3160
02:24:16,790 --> 02:24:15,439
so i started to

3161
02:24:20,070 --> 02:24:16,800
feel

3162
02:24:23,510 --> 02:24:20,080
confident enough to interact with it in

3163
02:24:25,670 --> 02:24:23,520

my garage i would sit for hours with it

3164

02:24:28,550 --> 02:24:25,680

as long as i could it would put these

3165

02:24:31,429 --> 02:24:28,560

images in my head of all things that i

3166

02:24:34,389 --> 02:24:31,439

couldn't recognize i could not discern i

3167

02:24:37,349 --> 02:24:34,399

actually had to say slow down because it

3168

02:24:41,110 --> 02:24:37,359

was like a fire hose being

3169

02:24:44,389 --> 02:24:41,120

downloaded into my head so it slowed

3170

02:24:46,790 --> 02:24:44,399

down its process

3171

02:24:48,070 --> 02:24:46,800

and i would try to talk and it would

3172

02:24:49,590 --> 02:24:48,080

halfway

3173

02:24:52,389 --> 02:24:49,600

you know

3174

02:24:54,150 --> 02:24:52,399

make gestures like it didn't understand

3175

02:24:56,790 --> 02:24:54,160

what i was saying but then it would put

3176

02:24:59,030 --> 02:24:56,800

these images back into my head

3177

02:25:01,429 --> 02:24:59,040

and this happened to the ninth day i

3178

02:25:04,870 --> 02:25:01,439

went out of my house

3179

02:25:07,270 --> 02:25:04,880

went to somebody else's house took some

3180

02:25:08,550 --> 02:25:07,280

of this evidence that i had because i

3181

02:25:10,950 --> 02:25:08,560

now knew

3182

02:25:12,710 --> 02:25:10,960

that they were coming after us they had

3183

02:25:14,550 --> 02:25:12,720

been in my girlfriend's house my

3184

02:25:17,590 --> 02:25:14,560

friend's house

3185

02:25:19,750 --> 02:25:17,600

broken in taken stuff so i knew i had to

3186

02:25:22,550 --> 02:25:19,760

get rid of this so we mailed some of it

3187

02:25:25,349 --> 02:25:22,560

away i took some to another person's

3188

02:25:27,990 --> 02:25:25,359

house well in driving by my house i

3189

02:25:30,870 --> 02:25:28,000

realized there were big vans sitting up

3190

02:25:34,550 --> 02:25:30,880

in my yard and there were men multiple

3191

02:25:36,389 --> 02:25:34,560

men taking things out of my house

3192

02:25:38,550 --> 02:25:36,399

so i wasn't going to go home so i went

3193

02:25:41,270 --> 02:25:38,560

to my friend's house i called the police

3194

02:25:43,429 --> 02:25:41,280

told them what was going on at my house

3195

02:25:46,469 --> 02:25:43,439

i stayed there for a couple hours and

3196

02:25:48,790 --> 02:25:46,479

then i went back and what i found was

3197

02:25:54,710 --> 02:25:48,800

that they had ransacked my house they'd

3198

02:25:58,950 --> 02:25:56,630

put holes in the floor holes in the

3199

02:26:01,590 --> 02:25:58,960

walls and the ceiling they'd taken the

3200

02:26:04,230 --> 02:26:01,600

toilet off of the floor

3201

02:26:08,230 --> 02:26:04,240

water was going everywhere i mean they

3202

02:26:10,309 --> 02:26:08,240

literally were looking for everything

3203

02:26:12,790 --> 02:26:10,319

they didn't take money that was laying

3204

02:26:15,590 --> 02:26:12,800

on my dresser but yet they took

3205

02:26:16,870 --> 02:26:15,600

the slides that i had there they took

3206

02:26:19,750 --> 02:26:16,880

pictures

3207

02:26:22,550 --> 02:26:19,760

they took my videotape luckily i had

3208

02:26:26,070 --> 02:26:22,560

sent copies away otherwise we wouldn't

3209

02:26:30,389 --> 02:26:28,950

in that moment i knew

3210

02:26:31,750 --> 02:26:30,399

my life was

3211

02:26:36,309 --> 02:26:31,760

was being

3212

02:26:38,150 --> 02:26:36,319

persecuted by these terrible people

3213

02:26:41,590 --> 02:26:38,160

again they'd been through my parents

3214

02:26:43,750 --> 02:26:41,600

yard they had lit effigies on fire in my

3215

02:26:46,070 --> 02:26:43,760

parents yard

3216

02:26:48,790 --> 02:26:46,080

threats were being made by the phone and

3217

02:26:51,830 --> 02:26:48,800

people would hang up they were telling

3218

02:26:55,030 --> 02:26:51,840

me to shut up do not speak of this

3219

02:26:57,510 --> 02:26:55,040

otherwise your family will be persecuted

3220

02:27:00,309 --> 02:26:57,520

and harassed and worse

3221

02:27:03,270 --> 02:27:00,319

so at that moment because i had elderly

3222

02:27:05,590 --> 02:27:03,280

parents i decided i'm leaving town

3223

02:27:08,309 --> 02:27:05,600

i'm i'm going to leave

3224

02:27:10,790 --> 02:27:08,319

vancouver canada was only a couple hours

3225

02:27:13,830 --> 02:27:10,800

away it was town i knew well i've been

3226

02:27:17,429 --> 02:27:13,840

there a lot in my life as a kid

3227

02:27:19,030 --> 02:27:17,439

so i borrowed a car i borrowed some cash

3228

02:27:21,429 --> 02:27:19,040

and i took off

3229

02:27:24,630 --> 02:27:21,439

and i left my home

3230

02:27:27,349 --> 02:27:24,640

and i ended up being on the streets and

3231

02:27:29,510 --> 02:27:27,359

basically homeless for almost a year in

3232

02:27:31,670 --> 02:27:29,520

canada

3233

02:27:34,389 --> 02:27:31,680

what uh uh

3234

02:27:37,270 --> 02:27:34,399

what happened to the body

3235

02:27:39,190 --> 02:27:37,280

the last day before i left when i went

3236

02:27:41,830 --> 02:27:39,200

back to my house and saw that it had

3237

02:27:44,710 --> 02:27:41,840

been ransacked i went to the garage

3238

02:27:47,190 --> 02:27:44,720

and they had pried the big garage door

3239

02:27:49,990 --> 02:27:47,200

out of the wall they didn't open it they

3240

02:27:51,270 --> 02:27:50,000

had literally pried it out of the wall

3241

02:27:53,429 --> 02:27:51,280

the frame

3242

02:27:55,429 --> 02:27:53,439

i mean that takes a huge amount of

3243

02:27:58,870 --> 02:27:55,439

effort and people

3244

02:27:59,990 --> 02:27:58,880

set it aside and they had taken the

3245

02:28:02,710 --> 02:28:00,000

freezer

3246

02:28:05,830 --> 02:28:02,720

they had taken a cord of wood that was

3247

02:28:08,550 --> 02:28:05,840

cut up and piled along the floor they

3248

02:28:11,429 --> 02:28:08,560

took all my tools

3249

02:28:13,750 --> 02:28:11,439

things that made no sense why would they

3250

02:28:14,950 --> 02:28:13,760

do this why would they take a cord of

3251

02:28:17,429 --> 02:28:14,960

cut wood

3252

02:28:19,190 --> 02:28:17,439

but nevertheless it was gone well when i

3253

02:28:22,469 --> 02:28:19,200

looked in the garage

3254

02:28:23,590 --> 02:28:22,479

i saw the freezer was gone but i saw

3255

02:28:26,870 --> 02:28:23,600

little

3256

02:28:30,070 --> 02:28:26,880

frosty wet footprints that didn't go to

3257

02:28:31,750 --> 02:28:30,080

the door they didn't go to the window

3258

02:28:33,190 --> 02:28:31,760

they went right

3259

02:28:35,830 --> 02:28:33,200

to the wall

3260

02:28:37,190 --> 02:28:35,840

just like he had walked right through

3261

02:28:39,349 --> 02:28:37,200

the wall

3262

02:28:41,670 --> 02:28:39,359

and in one side of my mind i thought

3263

02:28:44,150 --> 02:28:41,680

well they've got him they've confiscated

3264

02:28:46,790 --> 02:28:44,160

him because he was alive

3265

02:28:49,590 --> 02:28:46,800

but in another sense i thought maybe he

3266

02:28:51,429 --> 02:28:49,600

escaped maybe he got away

3267

02:28:55,750 --> 02:28:51,439

well a month later

3268

02:28:59,590 --> 02:28:55,760

he materialized in front of me in canada

3269

02:29:01,190 --> 02:28:59,600

and i knew he was perfectly fine he had

3270

02:29:03,670 --> 02:29:01,200

gone back

3271

02:29:04,630 --> 02:29:03,680

with his own however you want to say

3272

02:29:06,830 --> 02:29:04,640

that

3273

02:29:09,670 --> 02:29:06,840

he had

3274

02:29:12,550 --> 02:29:09,680

decided that it was time to leave and he

3275

02:29:16,309 --> 02:29:12,560

did which he probably could have done

3276

02:29:18,230 --> 02:29:16,319

almost at any time that he was with me

3277

02:29:20,790 --> 02:29:18,240

something that i failed to mention the

3278

02:29:23,270 --> 02:29:20,800

second day after i returned from the

3279

02:29:24,950 --> 02:29:23,280

woods gary said we're gonna go back

3280

02:29:27,110 --> 02:29:24,960

we're gonna get the obelisk we're gonna

3281

02:29:30,150 --> 02:29:27,120

get this big black craft so he took a

3282

02:29:32,070 --> 02:29:30,160

trailer and his truck and changed we

3283

02:29:36,230 --> 02:29:32,080

went up there and there was nothing

3284

02:29:39,110 --> 02:29:36,240

there not a thing in fact the ferns and

3285

02:29:40,710 --> 02:29:39,120

the underbrush that i pulled out to get

3286

02:29:43,510 --> 02:29:40,720

a clear picture

3287

02:29:46,230 --> 02:29:43,520

looked like it had been replanted looked

3288

02:29:49,429 --> 02:29:46,240

like it had never ever happened almost

3289

02:29:51,750 --> 02:29:49,439

like the time had been switched

3290

02:29:54,070 --> 02:29:51,760

in this place

3291

02:29:56,230 --> 02:29:54,080

incredible just incredible but

3292

02:29:58,870 --> 02:29:56,240

nevertheless it was gone

3293

02:30:01,190 --> 02:29:58,880

so that was the last time i saw this

3294

02:30:02,630 --> 02:30:01,200

black floating

3295

02:30:04,710 --> 02:30:02,640

insanity

3296

02:30:06,469 --> 02:30:04,720

let's uh take our break right here this

3297

02:30:09,190 --> 02:30:06,479

is fade to black i'm jimmy church our

3298

02:30:12,070 --> 02:30:09,200

guest tonight dr jonathan reed one of

3299

02:30:13,830 --> 02:30:12,080

the most incredible encounters i've got

3300

02:30:15,670 --> 02:30:13,840

some more images too

3301

02:30:18,630 --> 02:30:15,680

uh that i want to

3302

02:30:20,469 --> 02:30:18,640

take the chance to get your comments on

3303

02:30:22,469 --> 02:30:20,479

dr reed we'll do all of that we're going

3304

02:30:24,389 --> 02:30:22,479

to overtime you knew

3305

02:30:26,630 --> 02:30:24,399

we were doing overtime tonight so to dr

3306

02:30:29,130 --> 02:30:26,640

reed and we'll be right back right after

3307

02:30:35,429 --> 02:30:29,140

this short break stay with us

3308

02:30:42,500 --> 02:30:35,439

[Music]

3309

02:30:50,469 --> 02:30:42,510

[Applause]

3310

02:30:54,150 --> 02:30:52,630

you're listening to jimmy church and

3311

02:30:59,110 --> 02:30:54,160

fade to black

3312

02:31:04,389 --> 02:31:01,510

hey what up y'all biblical fox here and

3313

02:31:08,710 --> 02:31:04,399

you are listening to my boy jimmy church

3314

02:31:18,870 --> 02:31:11,190

despite popular opinion

3315

02:31:23,110 --> 02:31:20,710

right now eden pier is having their

3316

02:31:25,750 --> 02:31:23,120

famous bogo deal on thunderstorm air

3317

02:31:27,910 --> 02:31:25,760

purifiers one listener wrote it makes a

3318

02:31:30,550 --> 02:31:27,920

huge difference in our cat litter box

3319

02:31:33,830 --> 02:31:30,560

stink i just wish i waited for the bogo

3320

02:31:37,190 --> 02:31:33,840

deal i need another one well now's the

3321

02:31:39,590 --> 02:31:37,200

time bogo is back so when you buy one

3322

02:31:41,910 --> 02:31:39,600

thunderstorm you get one free no matter

3323

02:31:44,550 --> 02:31:41,920

how many you buy you buy two you get two

3324

02:31:46,550 --> 02:31:44,560

free you buy five you get five free the

3325

02:31:48,870 --> 02:31:46,560

thunderstorm will completely eliminate

3326

02:31:51,670 --> 02:31:48,880

any odor even the worst like pets

3327

02:31:54,309 --> 02:31:51,680

cigarette smoke urine and cooking now is

3328

02:31:57,790 --> 02:31:54,319

the time to order eden piers buy one get

3329

02:32:01,510 --> 02:31:57,800

one free sale is one week only with over

3330

02:32:04,389 --> 02:32:01,520

265 000 thunderstorms sold and countless

3331

02:32:06,150 --> 02:32:04,399

five star reviews you know it works

3332

02:32:08,830 --> 02:32:06,160

people are buying several for around the

3333

02:32:11,790 --> 02:32:08,840

home and even as gifts just go to

3334

02:32:14,550 --> 02:32:11,800

edenpuredeals.com and use discount code

3335

02:32:17,910 --> 02:32:14,560

faderbogo that's faderbogo

3336

02:32:23,070 --> 02:32:20,750

is buy one get one free that's

3337

02:32:28,870 --> 02:32:23,080

edenpuredeals.com discount code

3338

02:32:33,110 --> 02:32:31,030

this is billy carson founder and ceo of

3339

02:32:35,349 --> 02:32:33,120

forbidden knowledge dot tv forbidden

3340

02:32:37,110 --> 02:32:35,359

knowledge dot tv is the fastest growing

3341

02:32:38,950 --> 02:32:37,120

and one of the most watched networks in

3342

02:32:40,710 --> 02:32:38,960

the world and i would like to personally

3343

02:32:43,429 --> 02:32:40,720

invite you to check out our expanding

3344

02:32:45,670 --> 02:32:43,439

library of tv film lectures and special

3345

02:32:48,230 --> 02:32:45,680

presentations forbidden knowledge dot tv

3346

02:32:50,950 --> 02:32:48,240

has over 6 000 videos covering lost

3347

02:32:52,790 --> 02:32:50,960

history health ufos spirituality and our

3348

02:32:55,110 --> 02:32:52,800

future we are committed to our community

3349

02:32:57,510 --> 02:32:55,120

and with my personal invitation you can

3350

02:33:00,150 --> 02:32:57,520

right now get your own free 30-day

3351

02:33:02,469 --> 02:33:00,160

membership at forbidden knowledge dot tv

3352

02:33:05,750 --> 02:33:02,479

your own library of information starts

3353

02:33:07,270 --> 02:33:05,760

today at forbidden knowledge dot tv

3354

02:33:09,750 --> 02:33:07,280

[Music]

3355

02:33:13,190 --> 02:33:09,760

your 1 million gigawatt paranormal

3356

02:33:14,950 --> 02:33:13,200

powerhouse kumx db

3357

02:33:16,630 --> 02:33:14,960

vx

3358

02:33:19,270 --> 02:33:16,640

are you ready to read about true

3359

02:33:22,070 --> 02:33:19,280

paranormal events unex media publishes

3360

02:33:24,469 --> 02:33:22,080

non-fiction books about ufos ghosts and

3361

02:33:27,750 --> 02:33:24,479

haunted places time anomalies cryptid

3362

02:33:29,910 --> 02:33:27,760

creatures and more just like kunx db

3363

02:33:33,990 --> 02:33:29,920

radio it's all about unexplained

3364

02:33:36,070 --> 02:33:34,000

phenomena visit www.unxmedia.com

3365

02:33:38,309 --> 02:33:36,080

to see our list of great book titles by

3366

02:33:40,710 --> 02:33:38,319

debbie zigglemeyer gene walker devin

3367

02:33:42,950 --> 02:33:40,720

listrom wayne lawrence bill spicer and

3368

02:33:46,230 --> 02:33:42,960

yours truly margie k that's on

3369

02:33:50,469 --> 02:33:48,550

introducing the game changer blend from

3370

02:33:52,950 --> 02:33:50,479

river moon coffee that delivers a

3371

02:33:55,990 --> 02:33:52,960

customized blend made specifically for

3372

02:33:58,950 --> 02:33:56,000

the fader knots if the game is rigged

3373

02:34:01,830 --> 02:33:58,960

change the game it's a boulder cup with

3374

02:34:04,070 --> 02:34:01,840

some bite game changer is the coffee of

3375

02:34:06,389 --> 02:34:04,080

choice for those that prefer an organic

3376

02:34:09,990 --> 02:34:06,399

dark roast that is slightly lighter and

3377

02:34:12,230 --> 02:34:10,000

milder but it's still dark with wild

3378

02:34:14,870 --> 02:34:12,240

notes of pecans and chocolate with a

3379

02:34:17,270 --> 02:34:14,880

rich balanced full-bodied cup that is

3380

02:34:19,910 --> 02:34:17,280

roasted to perfection for a great coffee

3381

02:34:23,190 --> 02:34:19,920

to start your day as an after dinner

3382

02:34:25,990 --> 02:34:23,200

coffee or anywhere in between artisan

3383

02:34:28,550 --> 02:34:26,000

small batch roasted to perfection usda

3384

02:34:30,950 --> 02:34:28,560

certified organic all river moon coffee

3385

02:34:33,830 --> 02:34:30,960

is freshly roasted and packaged in the

3386

02:34:35,910 --> 02:34:33,840

usa just go to rivermooncoffee.com or

3387

02:34:39,830 --> 02:34:35,920

click on the banners over on our site

3388

02:34:41,910 --> 02:34:39,840

and use the promo code f2b blend for 15

3389

02:34:45,030 --> 02:34:41,920

off of your order today

3390

02:34:49,990 --> 02:34:47,190

are you intrigued by paranormal talk

3391

02:34:52,710 --> 02:34:50,000

radio you love the new paranormal radio

3392

02:34:54,469 --> 02:34:52,720

app from talk stream live

3393

02:34:57,270 --> 02:34:54,479

you'll find a great selection of talk

3394

02:34:59,910 --> 02:34:57,280

shows covering ufos ghosts strange

3395

02:35:02,230 --> 02:34:59,920

phenomena and much more download the

3396

02:35:04,230 --> 02:35:02,240

paranormal radio app now and start

3397

02:35:06,469 --> 02:35:04,240

listening to the very best in paranormal

3398

02:35:08,230 --> 02:35:06,479

talk entertainment including the network

3399

02:35:11,429 --> 02:35:08,240

you're listening to right now the

3400

02:35:22,150 --> 02:35:11,439

paranormal radio app free in google play

3401

02:35:26,550 --> 02:35:25,190

it's not a lifestyle we

3402

02:35:28,950 --> 02:35:26,560

born this chose

3403

02:35:32,780 --> 02:35:28,960

this is kjcr

3404

02:35:32,790 --> 02:35:44,469

[Music]

3405

02:35:49,190 --> 02:35:46,630

welcome back fade to black i am your

3406

02:35:51,349 --> 02:35:49,200

host jimmy church tonight dr jonathan

3407

02:35:53,750 --> 02:35:51,359

reed is with us i want to remind

3408

02:35:54,550 --> 02:35:53,760

everybody tomorrow night no show i'm off

3409

02:35:57,510 --> 02:35:54,560

air

3410

02:36:00,630 --> 02:35:57,520

i'm working i'll be over at upars

3411

02:36:03,190 --> 02:36:00,640

speaking in studio city california but

3412

02:36:04,550 --> 02:36:03,200

wednesday night we are back with adam

3413

02:36:07,349 --> 02:36:04,560

apollo

3414

02:36:09,190 --> 02:36:07,359

and we'll be talking about the science

3415

02:36:11,590 --> 02:36:09,200

of uh

3416

02:36:13,750 --> 02:36:11,600

uh finding e.t we're gonna go through

3417

02:36:16,630 --> 02:36:13,760

all of that on wednesday night our guest

3418

02:36:18,790 --> 02:36:16,640

tonight dr jonathan reed and

3419

02:36:22,389 --> 02:36:18,800

um i i can't

3420

02:36:24,309 --> 02:36:22,399

i just can't get uh enough of of of this

3421

02:36:27,429 --> 02:36:24,319

story in its entirety

3422

02:36:30,309 --> 02:36:27,439

um and i want to take uh an opportunity

3423

02:36:31,429 --> 02:36:30,319

if i may too uh to go back and revisit

3424

02:36:32,870 --> 02:36:31,439

some things

3425

02:36:35,270 --> 02:36:32,880

during overtime

3426

02:36:37,590 --> 02:36:35,280

kind of loosen up a little bit right if

3427

02:36:41,510 --> 02:36:37,600

we can it's such an intense story

3428

02:36:44,630 --> 02:36:41,520

but uh during those nine days

3429

02:36:47,190 --> 02:36:44,640

did you bond did you fee was it was it a

3430

02:36:49,429 --> 02:36:47,200

bonding thing did you

3431

02:36:51,670 --> 02:36:49,439

i don't know is friendship the right

3432

02:36:53,670 --> 02:36:51,680

word but were you guys starting to

3433

02:36:57,670 --> 02:36:53,680

accept each other

3434

02:36:59,670 --> 02:36:57,680

as strange as it may seem yes i started

3435

02:37:00,870 --> 02:36:59,680

to feel

3436

02:37:04,550 --> 02:37:00,880

uh

3437

02:37:07,510 --> 02:37:04,560

empathy for this creature empathy for

3438

02:37:08,469 --> 02:37:07,520

the fact that he was so intelligent

3439

02:37:11,590 --> 02:37:08,479

he was

3440

02:37:13,990 --> 02:37:11,600

had this ability to communicate and he

3441

02:37:16,630 --> 02:37:14,000

wasn't killing me he was not being

3442

02:37:19,830 --> 02:37:16,640

aggressive which he certainly could have

3443

02:37:22,950 --> 02:37:19,840

i had seen his strength his ability his

3444

02:37:25,349 --> 02:37:22,960

agility and he wasn't doing that so that

3445

02:37:26,550 --> 02:37:25,359

if nothing else encouraged me to

3446

02:37:28,150 --> 02:37:26,560

continue

3447

02:37:30,469 --> 02:37:28,160

to try to

3448

02:37:31,510 --> 02:37:30,479

reason with him and tell him that i was

3449

02:37:34,550 --> 02:37:31,520

sorry

3450

02:37:36,389 --> 02:37:34,560

for what i had done to him and explained

3451

02:37:39,750 --> 02:37:36,399

to him why

3452

02:37:43,510 --> 02:37:39,760

why and seeing my dog brutally

3453

02:37:46,630 --> 02:37:43,520

torn apart would effectively drive me

3454

02:37:48,389 --> 02:37:46,640

insane enough to try to defend her and

3455

02:37:50,790 --> 02:37:48,399

myself

3456

02:37:53,510 --> 02:37:50,800

that didn't seem to contemplate in his

3457

02:37:55,910 --> 02:37:53,520

head he didn't seem to even want to deal

3458

02:37:57,990 --> 02:37:55,920

with that in any way he'd just go on to

3459

02:37:59,910 --> 02:37:58,000

other things

3460

02:38:02,950 --> 02:37:59,920

jimmy there's some things we need to

3461

02:38:05,270 --> 02:38:02,960

know about this this timeline this whole

3462

02:38:07,190 --> 02:38:05,280

circumstance

3463

02:38:10,389 --> 02:38:07,200

the year i was away

3464

02:38:13,110 --> 02:38:10,399

i was depressed i felt like i had to

3465

02:38:14,950 --> 02:38:13,120

stay away i was worried that my parents

3466

02:38:17,349 --> 02:38:14,960

my friends were going to be

3467

02:38:20,150 --> 02:38:17,359

hurt by this because they already had

3468

02:38:22,870 --> 02:38:20,160

been affected so that was the reason i

3469

02:38:24,550 --> 02:38:22,880

left my community i left seattle and

3470

02:38:26,870 --> 02:38:24,560

went to vancouver

3471

02:38:29,270 --> 02:38:26,880

living on the street i

3472

02:38:31,590 --> 02:38:29,280

i learned very quickly

3473

02:38:34,710 --> 02:38:31,600

that i wasn't in any comfort zone i

3474

02:38:36,710 --> 02:38:34,720

hated what was going on i hated my life

3475

02:38:38,790 --> 02:38:36,720

not having

3476

02:38:41,190 --> 02:38:38,800

anything going from

3477

02:38:42,710 --> 02:38:41,200

having a really secure productive life

3478

02:38:46,070 --> 02:38:42,720

to nothing

3479

02:38:47,270 --> 02:38:46,080

was was terribly difficult for me

3480

02:38:49,830 --> 02:38:47,280

and

3481

02:38:52,150 --> 02:38:49,840

10 months into that i sat in a burned

3482

02:38:54,830 --> 02:38:52,160

out building an old apartment house

3483

02:38:58,550 --> 02:38:54,840

where i was living

3484

02:39:00,950 --> 02:38:58,560

uh with a gun in one hand

3485

02:39:04,309 --> 02:39:00,960

and a phone number that i had been given

3486

02:39:06,550 --> 02:39:04,319

when i left right before i left seattle

3487

02:39:09,349 --> 02:39:06,560

and i was prepared to end my life

3488

02:39:12,389 --> 02:39:09,359

because my life was over my life as i

3489

02:39:14,870 --> 02:39:12,399

knew it was gone i was being hunted by

3490

02:39:17,750 --> 02:39:14,880

people on the street that even had

3491

02:39:19,349 --> 02:39:17,760

followed me to vancouver i had escaped

3492

02:39:22,710 --> 02:39:19,359

them

3493

02:39:24,710 --> 02:39:22,720

by one grace of god or another but i was

3494

02:39:26,550 --> 02:39:24,720

living in the trees in

3495

02:39:29,429 --> 02:39:26,560

stanley park

3496

02:39:31,270 --> 02:39:29,439

eating food that i was even stealing to

3497

02:39:35,110 --> 02:39:31,280

survive i had lost

3498

02:39:36,550 --> 02:39:35,120

almost 100 pounds so my life was

3499

02:39:38,790 --> 02:39:36,560

in shambles

3500

02:39:40,550 --> 02:39:38,800

so as i sat there in this basement with

3501

02:39:43,190 --> 02:39:40,560

a gun in one hand i thought well i can

3502

02:39:45,510 --> 02:39:43,200

kill myself at any time

3503

02:39:47,110 --> 02:39:45,520

so maybe i better try calling this phone

3504

02:39:49,110 --> 02:39:47,120

number because somebody gave me the

3505

02:39:52,150 --> 02:39:49,120

number and said you'll come to a time

3506

02:39:53,910 --> 02:39:52,160

where you'll want to talk to somebody

3507

02:39:56,870 --> 02:39:53,920

who will listen to you

3508

02:39:59,349 --> 02:39:56,880

and i didn't believe it but of course i

3509

02:40:01,590 --> 02:39:59,359

said all right so i went to a pay phone

3510

02:40:04,389 --> 02:40:01,600

that's a phone that's hanging in the

3511

02:40:07,750 --> 02:40:04,399

middle of a public square we don't have

3512

02:40:10,389 --> 02:40:07,760

them anymore but no we don't i put in

3513

02:40:12,710 --> 02:40:10,399

you know put in some money called this

3514

02:40:17,190 --> 02:40:12,720

number and the very first thing they

3515

02:40:20,389 --> 02:40:17,200

said is jonathan how can we help you

3516

02:40:23,670 --> 02:40:20,399

and i was so taken back i hung up and

3517

02:40:26,070 --> 02:40:23,680

ran away and came back like 40 minutes

3518

02:40:28,469 --> 02:40:26,080

later and called them back and said who

3519

02:40:30,950 --> 02:40:28,479

are you what are you and they said we're

3520

02:40:32,870 --> 02:40:30,960

healthy here to help you we know what's

3521

02:40:35,190 --> 02:40:32,880

going on we know what you've been

3522

02:40:36,230 --> 02:40:35,200

through we've helped other people like

3523

02:40:38,710 --> 02:40:36,240

this

3524

02:40:40,550 --> 02:40:38,720

what do you need what would you like do

3525

02:40:42,710 --> 02:40:40,560

you need money do you need a place to

3526

02:40:45,349 --> 02:40:42,720

stay do you need medical attention

3527

02:40:47,349 --> 02:40:45,359

whatever you need we will provide

3528

02:40:49,750 --> 02:40:47,359

and so of course i didn't believe him i

3529

02:40:51,750 --> 02:40:49,760

was arrogant i said fine give me a

3530

02:40:53,429 --> 02:40:51,760

hundred dollars in an envelope

3531

02:40:56,150 --> 02:40:53,439

underneath this bench and i don't want

3532

02:40:57,269 --> 02:40:56,160

to see anybody around it otherwise i'm

3533

02:41:00,070 --> 02:40:57,279

walking

3534

02:41:01,190 --> 02:41:00,080

well they did it they did exactly what i

3535

02:41:03,750 --> 02:41:01,200

asked

3536

02:41:07,190 --> 02:41:03,760

i called them back later and i started a

3537

02:41:09,670 --> 02:41:07,200

rapport with these people who never

3538

02:41:12,070 --> 02:41:09,680

imposed anything on me except they

3539

02:41:14,070 --> 02:41:12,080

wanted to help me through this i even

3540

02:41:16,870 --> 02:41:14,080

ended up going to a hotel that they

3541

02:41:17,750 --> 02:41:16,880

provided me they provided me medical

3542

02:41:20,469 --> 02:41:17,760

care

3543

02:41:21,510 --> 02:41:20,479

food i could actually stay there live

3544

02:41:24,469 --> 02:41:21,520

there

3545

02:41:25,830 --> 02:41:24,479

and eventually they talked to me and

3546

02:41:28,389 --> 02:41:25,840

said

3547

02:41:31,030 --> 02:41:28,399

we can help you work through this we

3548

02:41:33,990 --> 02:41:31,040

know how difficult this must be

3549

02:41:36,870 --> 02:41:34,000

we have dealt with this reality

3550

02:41:39,670 --> 02:41:36,880

for years and years

3551

02:41:42,469 --> 02:41:39,680

and these people i put a name i call

3552

02:41:46,150 --> 02:41:42,479

them the alliance okay they didn't have

3553

02:41:49,110 --> 02:41:46,160

a name this is what i gave them

3554

02:41:52,230 --> 02:41:49,120

they did help me they brought me back in

3555

02:41:54,950 --> 02:41:52,240

health and in mental spirits and said

3556

02:41:57,670 --> 02:41:54,960

you know someday you might want to tell

3557

02:42:00,389 --> 02:41:57,680

this story to somebody if no other

3558

02:42:02,389 --> 02:42:00,399

reason to yourself and put it in some

3559

02:42:04,150 --> 02:42:02,399

kind of chronicle order maybe you want

3560

02:42:06,150 --> 02:42:04,160

to write a journal

3561

02:42:08,550 --> 02:42:06,160

you know about this just to get it so

3562

02:42:10,630 --> 02:42:08,560

that's how it started i wrote that

3563

02:42:13,830 --> 02:42:10,640

journal that made sense that's what i

3564

02:42:16,469 --> 02:42:13,840

used to tell people in counseling you

3565

02:42:19,910 --> 02:42:16,479

know go through this it'll be cathartic

3566

02:42:21,990 --> 02:42:19,920

well it was and so i wrote a journal and

3567

02:42:22,950 --> 02:42:22,000

after a while they said

3568

02:42:25,030 --> 02:42:22,960

you know

3569

02:42:27,830 --> 02:42:25,040

you could work with a writer there's a

3570

02:42:30,790 --> 02:42:27,840

bunch of writers who will co-write with

3571

02:42:33,349 --> 02:42:30,800

you even ghost writers will help you

3572

02:42:36,309 --> 02:42:33,359

write this down for yourself

3573

02:42:38,950 --> 02:42:36,319

so i took their list i made a call the

3574

02:42:41,190 --> 02:42:38,960

call i ended up

3575

02:42:43,830 --> 02:42:41,200

dealing with the guy's name was robert

3576

02:42:46,790 --> 02:42:43,840

wraith he was from california he was a

3577

02:42:49,910 --> 02:42:46,800

ghost writer a freelance writer i talked

3578

02:42:52,150 --> 02:42:49,920

to him for probably 40 minutes on the on

3579

02:42:53,990 --> 02:42:52,160

the phone and i said i'd like to meet

3580

02:42:57,110 --> 02:42:54,000

with you i'd like to show you some

3581

02:43:00,550 --> 02:42:57,120

things he probably thought i was nuts

3582

02:43:03,590 --> 02:43:00,560

but he did it he flew to seattle i came

3583

02:43:06,550 --> 02:43:03,600

back down from vancouver we sat in the

3584

02:43:10,550 --> 02:43:06,560

lobby of a big hotel and we talked for

3585

02:43:12,710 --> 02:43:10,560

hours and hours and he ended up saying

3586

02:43:14,790 --> 02:43:12,720

yes i will help you

3587

02:43:17,429 --> 02:43:14,800

because i had no money i couldn't pay

3588

02:43:20,150 --> 02:43:17,439

him to do this all i could do is ask for

3589

02:43:23,110 --> 02:43:20,160

his help well he did that he helped me

3590

02:43:25,750 --> 02:43:23,120

he nursed me back to health he made it

3591

02:43:29,510 --> 02:43:25,760

got an apartment in seattle let me live

3592

02:43:32,630 --> 02:43:29,520

with him in his living room he fed me he

3593

02:43:34,070 --> 02:43:32,640

clothed me he got me medical attention

3594

02:43:35,670 --> 02:43:34,080

and we spent

3595

02:43:37,349 --> 02:43:35,680

over a year

3596

02:43:38,150 --> 02:43:37,359

from writing

3597

02:43:41,670 --> 02:43:38,160

my

3598

02:43:43,590 --> 02:43:41,680

cathartic journal which was about 12 to

3599

02:43:46,389 --> 02:43:43,600

1300 pages

3600

02:43:49,190 --> 02:43:46,399

into a book that we call

3601
02:43:52,150 --> 02:43:49,200
link the extraterrestrial odyssey and

3602
02:43:53,510 --> 02:43:52,160
it's available on annika and

3603
02:43:55,670 --> 02:43:53,520
anaheim

3604
02:43:56,790 --> 02:43:55,680
amazon amazon

3605
02:43:57,670 --> 02:43:56,800
and

3606
02:44:00,389 --> 02:43:57,680
it's

3607
02:44:02,630 --> 02:44:00,399
literally a story of the first nine days

3608
02:44:05,990 --> 02:44:02,640
which we are talking about it's all the

3609
02:44:08,710 --> 02:44:06,000
intricacies that happen look i didn't do

3610
02:44:11,110 --> 02:44:08,720
anything right i had no manual to go by

3611
02:44:12,710 --> 02:44:11,120
i didn't know what to do so i made a lot

3612
02:44:16,550 --> 02:44:12,720
of mistakes

3613
02:44:19,590 --> 02:44:16,560

but what i did was keep going when

3614

02:44:22,389 --> 02:44:19,600

something would present an obstacle i'd

3615

02:44:25,110 --> 02:44:22,399

we'd find a way around it robert is the

3616

02:44:27,269 --> 02:44:25,120

one who said all of a sudden there's

3617

02:44:29,510 --> 02:44:27,279

this guy on the radio art bell you got

3618

02:44:32,469 --> 02:44:29,520

to talk to him this is what he does he's

3619

02:44:34,389 --> 02:44:32,479

the only guy in town in the country

3620

02:44:36,630 --> 02:44:34,399

that is doing this

3621

02:44:38,950 --> 02:44:36,640

and he has this show on every night

3622

02:44:41,670 --> 02:44:38,960

you've got to talk to him so we sent him

3623

02:44:44,630 --> 02:44:41,680

a fax we just sent him a fax thinking

3624

02:44:45,590 --> 02:44:44,640

he'd never answer the facts said there

3625

02:44:48,389 --> 02:44:45,600

are

3626

02:44:51,990 --> 02:44:48,399

what would you do if you had a guy who

3627

02:44:54,790 --> 02:44:52,000

had this experience who had a body who

3628

02:44:57,670 --> 02:44:54,800

had evidence of this and

3629

02:44:59,190 --> 02:44:57,680

and factual photographs and video what

3630

02:45:01,510 --> 02:44:59,200

would you do

3631

02:45:04,389 --> 02:45:01,520

the second he got that

3632

02:45:07,429 --> 02:45:04,399

facts he called robert and talked to him

3633

02:45:09,670 --> 02:45:07,439

that night and said i got this i got

3634

02:45:12,150 --> 02:45:09,680

this fact from robert and we're going to

3635

02:45:14,870 --> 02:45:12,160

talk to them art was very skeptical he

3636

02:45:17,510 --> 02:45:14,880

got a lot of weird stuff in his life

3637

02:45:18,469 --> 02:45:17,520

but he talked to him and within 10

3638

02:45:21,670 --> 02:45:18,479

minutes

3639

02:45:22,950 --> 02:45:21,680

he had asked robert can we get jonathan

3640

02:45:25,990 --> 02:45:22,960

on the show

3641

02:45:28,790 --> 02:45:26,000

and robert said yes yes we can

3642

02:45:31,590 --> 02:45:28,800

that was before we had any book written

3643

02:45:33,269 --> 02:45:31,600

it was before anything was published so

3644

02:45:35,110 --> 02:45:33,279

we weren't doing things in the right

3645

02:45:37,990 --> 02:45:35,120

order we were just doing things that

3646

02:45:39,030 --> 02:45:38,000

would present themselves one thing after

3647

02:45:41,429 --> 02:45:39,040

another

3648

02:45:43,670 --> 02:45:41,439

and as you know jimmy

3649

02:45:45,269 --> 02:45:43,680

sometimes you got to take a risk you got

3650

02:45:47,590 --> 02:45:45,279

to take a chance

3651
02:45:49,429 --> 02:45:47,600
and that's what was in my head my what

3652
02:45:51,429 --> 02:45:49,439
was in my head is

3653
02:45:53,830 --> 02:45:51,439
don't say no

3654
02:45:55,670 --> 02:45:53,840
to an opportunity like this because

3655
02:45:57,670 --> 02:45:55,680
you're at the end of your life i thought

3656
02:45:59,510 --> 02:45:57,680
i was at the end of my life

3657
02:46:01,670 --> 02:45:59,520
and i said i'm not going to say no

3658
02:46:06,469 --> 02:46:01,680
anymore i'm just going to do it

3659
02:46:13,349 --> 02:46:10,150
i robert was a great writer he found a

3660
02:46:15,830 --> 02:46:13,359
way to take my words and go from black

3661
02:46:19,269 --> 02:46:15,840
and white into technical look it's a

3662
02:46:22,630 --> 02:46:19,279
wonderful book portrayal of me talking

3663
02:46:25,429 --> 02:46:22,640

to gary my friend talking with robert

3664

02:46:28,150 --> 02:46:25,439

explaining all this it's a very easy

3665

02:46:29,349 --> 02:46:28,160

read it's under 200 pages and it's

3666

02:46:31,910 --> 02:46:29,359

available

3667

02:46:35,349 --> 02:46:31,920

what people don't know is every step of

3668

02:46:37,429 --> 02:46:35,359

the way was a conflict we took this book

3669

02:46:40,070 --> 02:46:37,439

to several different publishers to

3670

02:46:42,389 --> 02:46:40,080

publish it to write it to do all those

3671

02:46:45,110 --> 02:46:42,399

things one of those publishers said okay

3672

02:46:47,990 --> 02:46:45,120

we're going to do it a midwest publisher

3673

02:46:50,790 --> 02:46:48,000

a small publishing house

3674

02:46:53,510 --> 02:46:50,800

within days the publisher called me and

3675

02:46:55,670 --> 02:46:53,520

said they've burnt down my facility

3676

02:46:59,030 --> 02:46:55,680

burnt it to the ground

3677

02:47:01,590 --> 02:46:59,040

almost killing some of his staff

3678

02:47:04,070 --> 02:47:01,600

these became the obstacles

3679

02:47:06,950 --> 02:47:04,080

these became the reality that i had to

3680

02:47:10,790 --> 02:47:06,960

deal with this wasn't you know a little

3681

02:47:13,830 --> 02:47:10,800

fun e.t project this was a hard

3682

02:47:15,269 --> 02:47:13,840

reality of life and death

3683

02:47:17,990 --> 02:47:15,279

um

3684

02:47:20,710 --> 02:47:18,000

i would i was in i've done a lot of

3685

02:47:23,190 --> 02:47:20,720

different things to make this happen i

3686

02:47:25,349 --> 02:47:23,200

ended up living in the place that

3687

02:47:29,110 --> 02:47:25,359

actually printed the book

3688

02:47:31,510 --> 02:47:29,120

i ended up self-publishing because of

3689

02:47:33,590 --> 02:47:31,520

god's help and friends help who helped

3690

02:47:36,070 --> 02:47:33,600

me put the money together because

3691

02:47:39,349 --> 02:47:36,080

publishers for a first-hand writer will

3692

02:47:41,429 --> 02:47:39,359

pay you 15 to 20 cents per copy when

3693

02:47:44,630 --> 02:47:41,439

you're first coming out well

3694

02:47:46,790 --> 02:47:44,640

self-publishing paid me about four

3695

02:47:49,670 --> 02:47:46,800

dollars per book and that sounded a lot

3696

02:47:51,269 --> 02:47:49,680

better to me and my jewish side said

3697

02:47:53,590 --> 02:47:51,279

that's the way to go

3698

02:47:56,150 --> 02:47:53,600

so i did that's what we did

3699

02:47:57,750 --> 02:47:56,160

we printed you know a couple thousand

3700

02:47:59,510 --> 02:47:57,760

copies

3701

02:48:02,150 --> 02:47:59,520

from art bell

3702

02:48:03,990 --> 02:48:02,160

being on our bell that triggered people

3703

02:48:07,190 --> 02:48:04,000

around the country saying would you come

3704

02:48:09,830 --> 02:48:07,200

and speak at our place i went to speak

3705

02:48:12,630 --> 02:48:09,840

at a little conference in san diego the

3706

02:48:14,870 --> 02:48:12,640

very first one i was going to ever speak

3707

02:48:16,389 --> 02:48:14,880

at there were about 50 people they were

3708

02:48:18,790 --> 02:48:16,399

very kind to me

3709

02:48:21,910 --> 02:48:18,800

i flew down there with robert a couple

3710

02:48:24,469 --> 02:48:21,920

other people that became my team

3711

02:48:27,030 --> 02:48:24,479

i did it they were happy i flew home to

3712

02:48:28,870 --> 02:48:27,040

vancouver the next morning i went out to

3713

02:48:31,110 --> 02:48:28,880

get a newspaper i came out of the

3714

02:48:33,670 --> 02:48:31,120

building in a parking lot and a man

3715

02:48:37,429 --> 02:48:33,680

walked up to me with a pistol and put it

3716

02:48:41,590 --> 02:48:39,429

and i not thinking i thought i don't

3717

02:48:44,630 --> 02:48:41,600

want this to go off in my heart i

3718

02:48:46,870 --> 02:48:44,640

grabbed it i pulled it away it fired

3719

02:48:49,030 --> 02:48:46,880

i thought okay it's missed me but the

3720

02:48:51,830 --> 02:48:49,040

guy calmly put the gun

3721

02:48:54,230 --> 02:48:51,840

pistol back in his holster inside of his

3722

02:48:57,670 --> 02:48:54,240

coat and said to me

3723

02:48:59,590 --> 02:48:57,680

you need to learn to shut up

3724

02:49:02,389 --> 02:48:59,600

and he walked away

3725

02:49:04,790 --> 02:49:02,399

and i said oh i'm fine the guy walking

3726
02:49:07,030 --> 02:49:04,800
by said you're not fine you're bleeding

3727
02:49:08,550 --> 02:49:07,040
all over the gun had fired through my

3728
02:49:11,429 --> 02:49:08,560
arm through my

3729
02:49:14,630 --> 02:49:11,439
clavicle in my back

3730
02:49:16,790 --> 02:49:14,640
and i mean today i still have the scars

3731
02:49:19,269 --> 02:49:16,800
and the proof of it i've got pictures of

3732
02:49:21,110 --> 02:49:19,279
that wound i've had it looked at by

3733
02:49:22,550 --> 02:49:21,120
police by

3734
02:49:25,750 --> 02:49:22,560
small arms

3735
02:49:28,469 --> 02:49:25,760
specialists who said absolutely i picked

3736
02:49:31,030 --> 02:49:28,479
up the nine millimeter shell that was

3737
02:49:34,070 --> 02:49:31,040
ejected from his gun on the ground that

3738
02:49:36,950 --> 02:49:34,080

day the guy walked away to his van

3739

02:49:40,630 --> 02:49:36,960

backed up and the government the plates

3740

02:49:43,349 --> 02:49:40,640

on his man said u.s government exempt

3741

02:49:46,230 --> 02:49:43,359

this is in canada

3742

02:49:48,389 --> 02:49:46,240

so this is what i've been up against

3743

02:49:50,630 --> 02:49:48,399

every step of the way this was the first

3744

02:49:52,950 --> 02:49:50,640

time i spoke

3745

02:49:54,870 --> 02:49:52,960

then i was asked to go to the keynote

3746

02:49:56,070 --> 02:49:54,880

become the keynote

3747

02:49:58,950 --> 02:49:56,080

speaker

3748

02:50:01,349 --> 02:49:58,960

in in las vegas out of las vegas

3749

02:50:04,150 --> 02:50:01,359

laughlin nevada for the international

3750

02:50:07,269 --> 02:50:04,160

ufo congress which i'm sure most people

3751

02:50:10,230 --> 02:50:07,279

have heard of i've never heard of it

3752

02:50:12,710 --> 02:50:10,240

i was contacted by wendell stevens and

3753

02:50:17,670 --> 02:50:12,720

don ware who were some of the

3754

02:50:23,429 --> 02:50:20,150

i didn't know what they expected i was

3755

02:50:26,630 --> 02:50:23,439

afraid of my shadow really realizing i'd

3756

02:50:28,710 --> 02:50:26,640

been shot you know a month before i

3757

02:50:31,910 --> 02:50:28,720

figured i'd be dead if i went to this

3758

02:50:34,150 --> 02:50:31,920

thing i gathered a team of people who

3759

02:50:35,590 --> 02:50:34,160

volunteered to help protect me while i

3760

02:50:37,670 --> 02:50:35,600

was there

3761

02:50:40,389 --> 02:50:37,680

i only came out

3762

02:50:41,910 --> 02:50:40,399

the day that i spoke you know i didn't

3763

02:50:44,790 --> 02:50:41,920

go to the

3764

02:50:47,830 --> 02:50:44,800

the cocktail parties or the dinners or

3765

02:50:50,630 --> 02:50:47,840

anything else i sat in my room thinking

3766

02:50:51,429 --> 02:50:50,640

i'm going to be dead

3767

02:50:53,349 --> 02:50:51,439

and

3768

02:50:56,630 --> 02:50:53,359

i spoke

3769

02:50:59,590 --> 02:50:56,640

to a crowd that was 850 people you could

3770

02:51:01,990 --> 02:50:59,600

have heard a pin drop we did nothing

3771

02:51:04,710 --> 02:51:02,000

like any other lecture had ever done i

3772

02:51:06,950 --> 02:51:04,720

presented the videotape from the woods

3773

02:51:10,550 --> 02:51:06,960

the videotape of the analysis of the

3774

02:51:13,190 --> 02:51:10,560

body at home the blinking tape i had all

3775

02:51:15,830 --> 02:51:13,200

of my pictures and slides that was

3776

02:51:19,750 --> 02:51:15,840

slides in those days it wasn't

3777

02:51:21,510 --> 02:51:19,760

i've seen i've seen uh this uh i've seen

3778

02:51:24,550 --> 02:51:21,520

the presentation

3779

02:51:27,510 --> 02:51:24,560

okay and i was and i was scared to death

3780

02:51:29,990 --> 02:51:27,520

i was i was afraid

3781

02:51:32,389 --> 02:51:30,000

but jimmy let me tell you this you did

3782

02:51:34,950 --> 02:51:32,399

pretty good you did pretty good though

3783

02:51:36,790 --> 02:51:34,960

i want to say it was a good presentation

3784

02:51:39,910 --> 02:51:36,800

look look

3785

02:51:41,190 --> 02:51:39,920

as an outsider somebody who's not into

3786

02:51:43,830 --> 02:51:41,200

this

3787

02:51:46,790 --> 02:51:43,840

subject ufology

3788

02:51:49,349 --> 02:51:46,800

if i had a personal experience that if i

3789

02:51:52,950 --> 02:51:49,359

hadn't been there and seen all these

3790

02:51:53,670 --> 02:51:52,960

things with my own eyes and my own hands

3791

02:51:56,150 --> 02:51:53,680

hey

3792

02:51:58,790 --> 02:51:56,160

i wouldn't believe it either

3793

02:52:01,670 --> 02:51:58,800

but nevertheless it occurred that's what

3794

02:52:03,990 --> 02:52:01,680

i'm left with and when people say well i

3795

02:52:06,550 --> 02:52:04,000

don't believe i said that's fine

3796

02:52:07,750 --> 02:52:06,560

don't believe it but the evidence still

3797

02:52:10,630 --> 02:52:07,760

exists

3798

02:52:13,190 --> 02:52:10,640

the negatives the positive prints the

3799

02:52:15,750 --> 02:52:13,200

videotapes who have all been analyzed

3800

02:52:18,710 --> 02:52:15,760

that were made contemporarianiously

3801

02:52:21,510 --> 02:52:18,720

to the dates of the events

3802

02:52:25,030 --> 02:52:21,520

are all real and i found some other

3803

02:52:28,150 --> 02:52:25,040

things i did a blood analysis of the

3804

02:52:29,190 --> 02:52:28,160

wound in the creature's head i took dna

3805

02:52:32,469 --> 02:52:29,200

samples

3806

02:52:34,790 --> 02:52:32,479

and and chromosome studies that i took

3807

02:52:36,950 --> 02:52:34,800

to a guy at the university of washington

3808

02:52:40,070 --> 02:52:36,960

who i personally knew

3809

02:52:42,950 --> 02:52:40,080

who was head of pathology dr roger hag

3810

02:52:45,030 --> 02:52:42,960

at university washington medical school

3811

02:52:46,389 --> 02:52:45,040

he said what is this jonathan i said i

3812

02:52:47,750 --> 02:52:46,399

don't want to tell you that i want you

3813

02:52:49,990 --> 02:52:47,760

to tell me

3814

02:52:52,870 --> 02:52:50,000

what you can find out he said okay no

3815

02:52:54,710 --> 02:52:52,880

problem i'll tell you whatever it is but

3816

02:52:58,150 --> 02:52:54,720

i'm not going to lie to you i'm going to

3817

02:53:00,550 --> 02:52:58,160

tell you the truth so in those days dna

3818

02:53:02,870 --> 02:53:00,560

chromosome studies were not done in the

3819

02:53:06,550 --> 02:53:02,880

computer they were done by hand it took

3820

02:53:09,750 --> 02:53:06,560

about a week to do it we didn't have

3821

02:53:12,070 --> 02:53:09,760

computer programming to do that yet like

3822

02:53:15,510 --> 02:53:12,080

they do nowadays

3823

02:53:17,590 --> 02:53:15,520

so he took it took it to his lab had

3824

02:53:20,870 --> 02:53:17,600

other people work with it to present

3825

02:53:23,590 --> 02:53:20,880

this material i took it to him

3826

02:53:24,550 --> 02:53:23,600

on literally the 20th

3827

02:53:30,950 --> 02:53:24,560

of

3828

02:53:34,389 --> 02:53:30,960

this dna evidence put it in a freezer

3829

02:53:36,950 --> 02:53:34,399

froze it so i still had this available

3830

02:53:39,670 --> 02:53:36,960

gary had hidden this away

3831

02:53:40,710 --> 02:53:39,680

so i took it back gary and i took it

3832

02:53:43,349 --> 02:53:40,720

back

3833

02:53:46,950 --> 02:53:43,359

took it to roger haggett he did the

3834

02:53:50,309 --> 02:53:46,960

analysis he came back to me five days

3835

02:53:52,150 --> 02:53:50,319

later with the results and said

3836

02:53:54,230 --> 02:53:52,160

i don't know where you got this but i

3837

02:53:56,870 --> 02:53:54,240

want to publish it

3838

02:53:57,990 --> 02:53:56,880

because it's like nothing i've ever seen

3839

02:54:00,230 --> 02:53:58,000

before

3840

02:54:03,190 --> 02:54:00,240

and i said what do you mean he says well

3841

02:54:06,389 --> 02:54:03,200

it's got 46 chromosomes just like us

3842

02:54:10,710 --> 02:54:06,399

human but nine of the pair

3843

02:54:12,790 --> 02:54:10,720

are different and they could only be

3844

02:54:16,230 --> 02:54:12,800

carefully

3845

02:54:19,030 --> 02:54:16,240

registered to something similar to sea

3846

02:54:21,910 --> 02:54:19,040

tortoise and dolphin and in their

3847

02:54:24,230 --> 02:54:21,920

database that's all they could identify

3848

02:54:26,790 --> 02:54:24,240

this was done with three university

3849

02:54:28,870 --> 02:54:26,800

studies before i did it this was

3850

02:54:31,269 --> 02:54:28,880

independent from me

3851
02:54:34,870 --> 02:54:31,279
and he said i'm gonna run the test again

3852
02:54:35,990 --> 02:54:34,880
doesn't but it's conclusive this is not

3853
02:54:39,670 --> 02:54:36,000
simply

3854
02:54:41,750 --> 02:54:39,680
a human dna but jonathan we don't have

3855
02:54:44,710 --> 02:54:41,760
the ability to mix

3856
02:54:47,670 --> 02:54:44,720
to blend dna we can't do that our

3857
02:54:48,550 --> 02:54:47,680
science is not smart enough to do that

3858
02:54:51,110 --> 02:54:48,560
yet

3859
02:54:53,349 --> 02:54:51,120
so he says i don't know what you've got

3860
02:54:56,389 --> 02:54:53,359
but it's amazing and i want to publish

3861
02:54:59,110 --> 02:54:56,399
it i said great sounds good i'm all for

3862
02:55:01,030 --> 02:54:59,120
it he went back to do his thing

3863
02:55:03,030 --> 02:55:01,040

well that was

3864

02:55:04,630 --> 02:55:03,040

that was the 25th

3865

02:55:07,990 --> 02:55:04,640

of june

3866

02:55:09,190 --> 02:55:08,000

on the 27th

3867

02:55:11,429 --> 02:55:09,200

he came

3868

02:55:12,469 --> 02:55:11,439

i got a phone call

3869

02:55:16,070 --> 02:55:12,479

and dr

3870

02:55:18,790 --> 02:55:16,080

haggett was murdered in his office

3871

02:55:21,349 --> 02:55:18,800

by an unknown assailant student who

3872

02:55:24,950 --> 02:55:21,359

walked in his office shot haggad in the

3873

02:55:28,150 --> 02:55:24,960

head and killed himself

3874

02:55:31,670 --> 02:55:28,160

i had a phone call from his

3875

02:55:34,910 --> 02:55:31,680

dr haggett's secretary

3876

02:55:36,630 --> 02:55:34,920

she told me a bunch of men came in

3877

02:55:39,830 --> 02:55:36,640

immediately

3878

02:55:42,469 --> 02:55:39,840

before she had called anybody

3879

02:55:43,590 --> 02:55:42,479

and confiscated everything from his

3880

02:55:45,830 --> 02:55:43,600

office

3881

02:55:48,870 --> 02:55:45,840

all of the paper

3882

02:55:52,150 --> 02:55:48,880

materials all of his electronic

3883

02:55:55,429 --> 02:55:52,160

materials computers hard drives and took

3884

02:56:00,070 --> 02:55:55,439

it all out of his office before the

3885

02:56:03,990 --> 02:56:00,080

police got there to investigate the case

3886

02:56:06,870 --> 02:56:04,000

now who had the ability to do this

3887

02:56:09,349 --> 02:56:06,880

right think about that right and i i

3888

02:56:10,150 --> 02:56:09,359

i've only got two minutes left uh dr

3889

02:56:12,950 --> 02:56:10,160

reed

3890

02:56:14,710 --> 02:56:12,960

um and

3891

02:56:15,750 --> 02:56:14,720

this is just part one everybody just

3892

02:56:20,309 --> 02:56:15,760

relax

3893

02:56:22,550 --> 02:56:20,319

um you sent me images of uh the bracelet

3894

02:56:25,269 --> 02:56:22,560

or uh the the

3895

02:56:27,750 --> 02:56:25,279

link artifact is what i call it yeah the

3896

02:56:29,190 --> 02:56:27,760

link artifact i'm gonna i'm gonna pop up

3897

02:56:30,710 --> 02:56:29,200

uh

3898

02:56:32,870 --> 02:56:30,720

we're gonna end the show on this because

3899

02:56:37,510 --> 02:56:32,880

we're gonna come back for a part two

3900

02:56:38,950 --> 02:56:37,520

um uh you sent me this image um now uh

3901
02:56:43,349 --> 02:56:38,960
did the

3902
02:56:44,630 --> 02:56:43,359
and again i've got 60 seconds maybe 90.

3903
02:56:45,830 --> 02:56:44,640
um

3904
02:56:46,630 --> 02:56:45,840
how

3905
02:56:47,670 --> 02:56:46,640
was

3906
02:56:52,070 --> 02:56:47,680
with

3907
02:56:54,389 --> 02:56:52,080
in the forest when i went to wrap up the

3908
02:56:57,190 --> 02:56:54,399
body this was laying two to three feet

3909
02:57:00,309 --> 02:56:57,200
away under the underbrush i saw it i

3910
02:57:02,710 --> 02:57:00,319
thought it was a bent coca-cola can i

3911
02:57:05,190 --> 02:57:02,720
picked it up it wasn't

3912
02:57:07,670 --> 02:57:05,200
it's a small cuff bracelet looks like

3913
02:57:10,389 --> 02:57:07,680

it's stainless steel or aluminum it's

3914

02:57:13,670 --> 02:57:10,399

got hieroglyphs ribs surface holographs

3915

02:57:15,429 --> 02:57:13,680

on it it's got three needles underneath

3916

02:57:17,750 --> 02:57:15,439

and i didn't know what it was i put it

3917

02:57:20,469 --> 02:57:17,760

in with the body and i brought it home

3918

02:57:21,349 --> 02:57:20,479

i've later figured out and found out

3919

02:57:23,590 --> 02:57:21,359

through

3920

02:57:25,990 --> 02:57:23,600

a weird process that it's a

3921

02:57:27,030 --> 02:57:26,000

communication some kind of communication

3922

02:57:27,990 --> 02:57:27,040

device

3923

02:57:29,030 --> 02:57:28,000

with

3924

02:57:32,070 --> 02:57:29,040

either

3925

02:57:35,030 --> 02:57:32,080

between the alien and the black craft

3926

02:57:38,150 --> 02:57:35,040

and or his superiors

3927

02:57:41,429 --> 02:57:38,160

one reason or another i made some stupid

3928

02:57:44,469 --> 02:57:41,439

decisions and i put it on my wrist

3929

02:57:46,150 --> 02:57:44,479

and it does function and it is a

3930

02:57:48,030 --> 02:57:46,160

incredibly

3931

02:57:51,190 --> 02:57:48,040

advanced

3932

02:57:54,230 --> 02:57:51,200

teleportation device

3933

02:57:57,269 --> 02:57:54,240

and i have used it several times

3934

02:58:00,469 --> 02:57:57,279

where um where is it today

3935

02:58:03,590 --> 02:58:00,479

it is in safe keeping where even i don't

3936

02:58:07,269 --> 02:58:03,600

know its location but i can

3937

02:58:09,590 --> 02:58:07,279

get it through a process a process of

3938

02:58:12,550 --> 02:58:09,600

many people's phone calls

3939

02:58:13,670 --> 02:58:12,560

and people only knowing a certain

3940

02:58:15,670 --> 02:58:13,680

fraction

3941

02:58:17,750 --> 02:58:15,680

of it

3942

02:58:21,349 --> 02:58:17,760

this device was also

3943

02:58:23,990 --> 02:58:21,359

taken to russia by me

3944

02:58:25,830 --> 02:58:24,000

in a seminar and used

3945

02:58:27,990 --> 02:58:25,840

in conjunction with some of their

3946

02:58:30,230 --> 02:58:28,000

scientists that were working on some

3947

02:58:34,309 --> 02:58:30,240

devices similar to this

3948

02:58:37,030 --> 02:58:34,319

in peru i met a bunch of cosmonauts

3949

02:58:41,190 --> 02:58:37,040

later they invited me to this conference

3950

02:58:44,830 --> 02:58:41,200

i went i talked to them they had two

3951
02:58:48,710 --> 02:58:44,840
volunteer scientists try to use this

3952
02:58:51,590 --> 02:58:48,720
device one came back instantly dead the

3953
02:58:54,230 --> 02:58:51,600
other one tried it later and died a week

3954
02:59:00,469 --> 02:58:56,630
it's not designed for me

3955
02:59:02,550 --> 02:59:00,479
it does do some damage to our body but

3956
02:59:05,670 --> 02:59:02,560
it hasn't killed me i've tried to give

3957
02:59:07,349 --> 02:59:05,680
it back i've tried relentlessly to say

3958
02:59:08,550 --> 02:59:07,359
please take this

3959
02:59:11,830 --> 02:59:08,560
people

3960
02:59:14,150 --> 02:59:11,840
to freddie who i call the little alien

3961
02:59:17,030 --> 02:59:14,160
please tell your superiors to take it

3962
02:59:18,150 --> 02:59:17,040
back i don't want the responsibility

3963
02:59:20,710 --> 02:59:18,160

and it

3964

02:59:21,990 --> 02:59:20,720

has been left with me so i have taken

3965

02:59:26,070 --> 02:59:22,000

great care

3966

02:59:28,870 --> 02:59:26,080

to stow it away in a safe secret place

3967

02:59:31,990 --> 02:59:28,880

if something should happen to me

3968

02:59:35,190 --> 02:59:32,000

my team knows how to deal with this

3969

02:59:37,030 --> 02:59:35,200

and can can literally take care of it

3970

02:59:40,230 --> 02:59:37,040

one way or another

3971

02:59:43,429 --> 02:59:40,240

but it's an incredible responsibility

3972

02:59:46,070 --> 02:59:43,439

it's not a toy it's not something

3973

02:59:48,790 --> 02:59:46,080

that you can just take out and and be

3974

02:59:49,910 --> 02:59:48,800

frivolous with i believe that there is a

3975

02:59:52,710 --> 02:59:49,920

uh

3976

02:59:55,429 --> 02:59:52,720

an honor and a respect

3977

02:59:58,150 --> 02:59:55,439

that has to be made during this

3978

03:00:02,710 --> 03:00:00,630

something before i forget and i have to

3979

03:00:05,429 --> 03:00:02,720

say this people say well what happened

3980

03:00:08,389 --> 03:00:05,439

to freddie did the did the people get

3981

03:00:09,830 --> 03:00:08,399

him no they did not get him he went back

3982

03:00:11,990 --> 03:00:09,840

with his own

3983

03:00:15,670 --> 03:00:12,000

he's since come back

3984

03:00:17,990 --> 03:00:15,680

over the last 25 years and revisited me

3985

03:00:20,309 --> 03:00:18,000

sometimes as much as once a week

3986

03:00:21,590 --> 03:00:20,319

appearing in front of me and other

3987

03:00:25,670 --> 03:00:21,600

people

3988

03:00:29,110 --> 03:00:25,680

who meet me

3989

03:00:31,510 --> 03:00:29,120

he will go to them in their house

3990

03:00:33,670 --> 03:00:31,520

and and materialize in the corner and

3991

03:00:37,190 --> 03:00:33,680

just sit and look at them

3992

03:00:40,469 --> 03:00:37,200

uh it's incredible jimmy it's a but it's

3993

03:00:42,070 --> 03:00:40,479

real it's tangible as flesh and blood

3994

03:00:44,870 --> 03:00:42,080

blood as we are

3995

03:00:46,309 --> 03:00:44,880

he has the ability to wink in and out of

3996

03:00:48,870 --> 03:00:46,319

our dimension

3997

03:00:52,710 --> 03:00:48,880

his ability to escape

3998

03:00:55,910 --> 03:00:52,720

using dimension as their transportation

3999

03:00:58,150 --> 03:00:55,920

uh i've learned a lot more i know

4000

03:01:02,870 --> 03:00:58,160

where he's come from i know some of

4001
03:01:07,429 --> 03:01:05,910
and and dr reed um i've got a rap

4002
03:01:10,070 --> 03:01:07,439
because we're at the end of the show

4003
03:01:13,670 --> 03:01:10,080
incredible conversation tonight

4004
03:01:15,990 --> 03:01:13,680
um we'll save all of that for part two

4005
03:01:17,910 --> 03:01:16,000
and uh

4006
03:01:20,790 --> 03:01:17,920
maybe a part three

4007
03:01:23,670 --> 03:01:20,800
i wanna say i want to say that

4008
03:01:24,790 --> 03:01:23,680
unfortunately the united states is the

4009
03:01:27,750 --> 03:01:24,800
least

4010
03:01:31,670 --> 03:01:27,760
helpful in bringing out information

4011
03:01:34,710 --> 03:01:31,680
they have recently asked me invited me

4012
03:01:37,030 --> 03:01:34,720
to present my case and my evidence

4013
03:01:38,230 --> 03:01:37,040

before a congressional

4014

03:01:40,469 --> 03:01:38,240

board

4015

03:01:42,950 --> 03:01:40,479

of review

4016

03:01:45,990 --> 03:01:42,960

i am planning to do this under the right

4017

03:01:48,550 --> 03:01:46,000

circumstances under the right security

4018

03:01:52,230 --> 03:01:48,560

but it's a step in the right direction

4019

03:01:53,910 --> 03:01:52,240

is it the disclosure like we all want no

4020

03:01:56,790 --> 03:01:53,920

but it's a beginning

4021

03:01:59,030 --> 03:01:56,800

and that's what i'm doing that's why i'm

4022

03:02:01,269 --> 03:01:59,040

telling my story that's why i've never

4023

03:02:02,790 --> 03:02:01,279

stopped all i wanted to do

4024

03:02:05,910 --> 03:02:02,800

was tell people

4025

03:02:08,870 --> 03:02:05,920

this is a true reality that can happen

4026
03:02:11,030 --> 03:02:08,880
to anyone that's happened to thousands

4027
03:02:13,030 --> 03:02:11,040
of people all over the world

4028
03:02:15,590 --> 03:02:13,040
but i'm the only one that was either

4029
03:02:17,750 --> 03:02:15,600
stupid enough to take pictures and video

4030
03:02:21,110 --> 03:02:17,760
or lucky enough

4031
03:02:24,070 --> 03:02:21,120
my life has completely changed forever

4032
03:02:27,190 --> 03:02:24,080
and i believe it's for the good

4033
03:02:29,910 --> 03:02:27,200
jimmy thank you so much uh i've never

4034
03:02:32,469 --> 03:02:29,920
asked for any money i've never asked for

4035
03:02:34,630 --> 03:02:32,479
any donations i do sell a book it's

4036
03:02:35,349 --> 03:02:34,640
available on amazon

4037
03:02:38,070 --> 03:02:35,359
but

4038
03:02:41,349 --> 03:02:38,080

god bless you for taking the time to let

4039

03:02:43,910 --> 03:02:41,359

me talk and that's all i want to do and

4040

03:02:45,750 --> 03:02:43,920

thank you to all the people all over the

4041

03:02:48,150 --> 03:02:45,760

world who've helped me

4042

03:02:51,030 --> 03:02:48,160

god bless you all thank you

4043

03:02:53,910 --> 03:02:51,040

jonathan reed thank you so much sir we

4044

03:02:56,710 --> 03:02:53,920

will uh get uh part two lined up as soon

4045

03:02:58,469 --> 03:02:56,720

as we can uh be safe out there enjoy the

4046

03:02:59,590 --> 03:02:58,479

rest of your evening

4047

03:03:02,389 --> 03:02:59,600

and uh

4048

03:03:04,630 --> 03:03:02,399

tell holly i saw her and

4049

03:03:06,790 --> 03:03:04,640

i'll talk to you soon thank you so much

4050

03:03:07,670 --> 03:03:06,800

thank you to your audience thank you so

4051
03:03:09,910 --> 03:03:07,680
much

4052
03:03:11,349 --> 03:03:09,920
absolutely extraordinary night thank you

4053
03:03:12,790 --> 03:03:11,359
so much

4054
03:03:14,630 --> 03:03:12,800
and i've got to get straight to the

4055
03:03:16,469 --> 03:03:14,640
credits dr reed thank you stay right

4056
03:03:16,920 --> 03:03:16,479
there we'll say good night in just a

4057
03:03:18,630 --> 03:03:16,930
minute

4058
03:03:20,550 --> 03:03:18,640
[Music]

4059
03:03:21,670 --> 03:03:20,560
what a great night on the show fade to

4060
03:03:23,429 --> 03:03:21,680
black

4061
03:03:25,190 --> 03:03:23,439
is produced by hilton j palmer renee

4062
03:03:27,349 --> 03:03:25,200
dennis and kevin announcers are steve

4063
03:03:29,510 --> 03:03:27,359

harder gene vittella mark d kovar

4064

03:03:31,670 --> 03:03:29,520

webmaster is drew the geek

4065

03:03:33,830 --> 03:03:31,680

music doug aldrige intro spaceboys

4066

03:03:35,750 --> 03:03:33,840

spaceboymusic.com

4067

03:03:37,030 --> 03:03:35,760

fate to black is produced by kjcr for

4068

03:03:40,630 --> 03:03:37,040

the game changer network and this

4069

03:03:42,230 --> 03:03:40,640

broadcast is owned and copyrighted 2022

4070

03:03:44,630 --> 03:03:42,240

by fade to black and the game changer

4071

03:03:46,230 --> 03:03:44,640

network inc it cannot be re-broadcast

4072

03:03:47,990 --> 03:03:46,240

downloaded copied or used anywhere in

4073

03:03:49,349 --> 03:03:48,000

the known universe without written

4074

03:03:50,950 --> 03:03:49,359

permission from fade to black or the

4075

03:03:52,950 --> 03:03:50,960

game changer network i'm your host jimmy

4076
03:03:56,230 --> 03:03:52,960
church tomorrow night we're taking the

4077
03:03:57,510 --> 03:03:56,240
night off i'm speaking at you pars if

4078
03:03:58,870 --> 03:03:57,520
you're going to be there i'll see you in

4079
03:04:03,190 --> 03:03:58,880
studio city

4080
03:04:05,310 --> 03:04:03,200
until then i want everybody to be safe

4081
03:04:14,640 --> 03:04:05,320
go backly tappy

4082
03:04:28,950 --> 03:04:20,550
[Music]

4083
03:04:36,490 --> 03:04:30,590
do